

# CHILDREN'S ILLUSTRATED DICTIONARY

REVISED  
EDITION

WITH GENERAL INFORMATION





हिन्दुस्तानी एकेडेमी पुस्तकालय  
इलाहाबाद

वर्ग सख्या.....

पुस्तक सख्या . . .

क्रम सख्या..... ५२९.....





# **CHILDREN'S** *ILLUSTRATED* **DICTIONARY**

Compiled By  
**DHARAM DEV ARORA**

**ARORA'S**

**Rs. 120/-**





*This book  
belongs to -*

---

*Published by*  
**Arora Book Company**  
109, Prakash Mahal, Ansari Road,  
Near Bal-Gopal Restaurant  
Darya Ganj, New Delhi-110002  
Ph 325-7092, 325-7964

*Design & Art By*  
**KISHORE OBEROI**

*Compiled By*  
**DHARAM DEV ARORA**

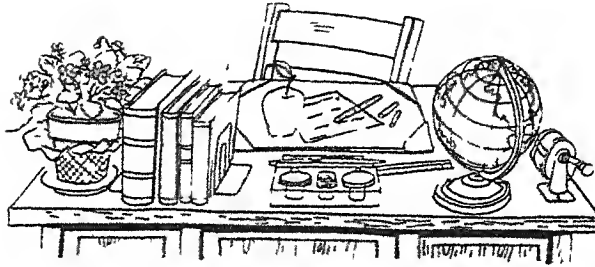
**(All Rights Reserved by the Publisher)**

*Photo typesetting by*  
**SARVPRIYA**

*Printed at* TIJARI PRESS A 20 Naraina Ind. Area Phase II  
Ph 5703180 5704180



# PREFACE



Boys and Girls will enjoy the pictures, (about 2100 in all), which appear throughout. Lively and accurate, these make the book almost as valuable a reference work as it is a dictionary.

Parents will welcome a book through which even the younger child can find his own way swiftly and effortlessly. This book has been written to meet the long-felt need for a simple, attractive dictionary for children. Designed for the child to use by himself, it is easy to read and easy to understand. Every detail—size of print, page arrangement, definitions, pictures—has been planned with the single purpose of helping children to help themselves and to enjoy doing it.





# CONTENTS

	Page No.
1 The Dictionary	7
2. Abbreviations Used in the Dictionary	6
3. Agriculture	10
4. Aircraft	11
5 Animals	14
6. Automobiles	18
7. Birds	23
8. Body	24
9. Bicycle	24
10. Boats	26
11. Buildings	29
12. Clothes	34
13. Colours	36
14. Communications	38
15 Dresses of India	46
16 Flags of The World	55
17 Fish	60
18 Flowers	61
19. Food	64
20 Fruits	67
21. Houses	78
22. Insects	83
23 Machines	92
24 Mammals	93
25 Musical Instruments	99
26 Occupations	103
27 Plants	109
28 Railways and Trains	116
29 Reptiles	119
30 Shapes	126

---



■

■ ■ ■

■ ■ ■



# CONTENTS

	Page No.
31 Tools	139
32. Modes of Transportation	141
33 Trees	143
34 Vegetables	148
35 Days of The Week	158
36. Months in a Year	158
37. Measures of Time	158
38 Jubilee Table	158
39 Seasons of The Year	158
40 Measures of Capacity	159
41. Mathematical Symbols	159
42. Numerals	160
43. Vulgar & Fraction	160
44 Decimal Fractions	160
45 Roman Numbers	161
46 Measures of Length	162
47 Measurement of Weight	162
48 Rules for the use of Capital Letters	163
49. General Abbreviations	165
50. Famous Mountains	166
51. Famous Rivers	166
52 Famous Bridges	166
53 Famous Volcanoes	166
54. Famous Lakes	167
55 Famous & Largest Cities	167
56. Names of Oceans	167
57. Names of The Continents	167
58 Countries, Capitals & Currencies	168
59. Multiplication Tables	172
60. Punctuation Marks	173
61 States and Union Territories	184



Abbreviations used in the  
dictionary

adjective	<i>adj.</i>
adverb	<i>adv.</i>
conjunction	<i>conj.</i>
interjection	<i>interj.</i>
noun	<i>n.</i>
preposition	<i>prep.</i>
pronoun	<i>pro</i>
verb	<i>v.</i>



# The first letter of the alphabet

**a** (1) *adj* each, any, one kind of (2) *n* the first letter of the English alphabet

**abacus** *n* a frame with beads in rows used for counting

**abandon** *v* (a) to forsake, (b) to give up entirely

**abate** *v* (a) to reduce, (b) to lessen, (c) to decrease The storm *abated*

**abattoir** *n* a public slaughter-house where cattle are butchered

**abbey** *n* (a) a place where monks or nuns live, (b) a church that once belonged to an abbey, for example, Westminster Abbey in London



abbey

**abbreviate** *v* to shorten, to make brief  
**abbreviation** *n* a shortened form of a word

Mr is the *abbreviation* of Mister

**abdicate** *v* to give up, resign, renounce  
King Edward VIII *abdicated* the throne of England

**abdomen** *n* lower part of the body, belly

**abduct** *v* to take away unlawfully, kidnap

**abhor** *v* to detest, loathe, hate

**abide** *v* (a) to endure, (b) to put up with

**ability** *n* (a) power to do, (b) skill

**ablaze** *adj* (a) on fire, (b) brilliant

**able** *adj* having power to do, skilful

**abnormal** *adj* (a) different from others of the same kind, (b) unusual

**abode** *n* the place where a person lives

**abolish** *v* to put an end to, to do away with

**aborigine** *n* the first people who lived in a country

**about** *adv* (a) concerning, (b) near

**above** *prep* (a) higher than, (b) over

**abroad** *adv* in a foreign country

**abrupt** *adj* (a) steep, (b) sudden

**absence** *n* being away

**absent** *adj* not there, away

**absentee** *n* a person who is absent

**absolutely** *adv* (a) entirely, wholly, completely, (b) positively

**absurd** *adj* (a) silly, ridiculous, (b) unreasonable

**abundant** *adj* more than enough, plentiful

**abyss** *n* (a) a bottomless pit, (b) deep hole or cavity

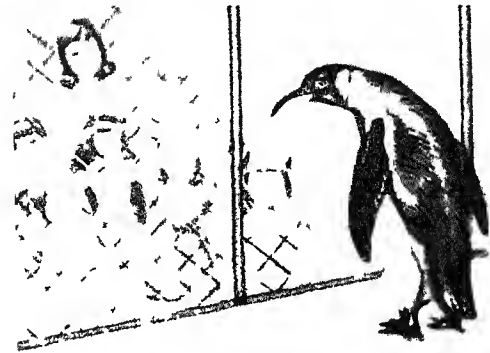
**academy** *n* (a) a place of teaching, (b) school or college

**accept** *v* (a) to agree, (b) to take willingly

**accident** *n* something that happens unexpectedly, a mishap

**accommodation** *n* lodging

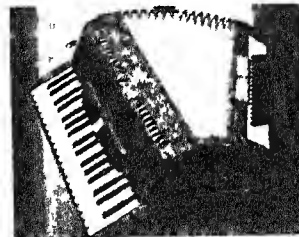
**accompany** *v* to go with



accompany

**accomplish** *v* (a) to complete successfully, (b) to carry out

**accordion** *n* a musical instrument with bellows and keys



accordion

**account** (1) *n* (a) a bill or charge, (b) record of money received and paid out, (c) explanation (2) *v* (a) to report, (b) to explain

**accuracy** *n* (a) correctness, (b) exactness



**accurate** *adj* free from mistake, correct  
**accuse** *v* to blame  
**ache** (1) *n* a continuous pain (2) *v* to suffer pain  
**achieve** *v* to finish successfully  
**acorn** *n* the nut of the oak tree



acorn

**acrobat** *n* a person who performs skilful feats or exercises  
**across** *adv* from one side to the other  
**act** (1) *n* (a) a thing done, (b) part of a play  
 (2) *v* (a) to do something, (b) to play a part  
**action** *n* (a) a doing of something, (b) deed  
**active** *adj* quick, busy, lively  
**actor** *n* a person who acts, especially in a play or film



actor

**actual** *adj* real, not imaginary  
**adapt** *v* to fit to new uses, make suitable  
**add** *v* (a) to put two or more numbers together, (b) to join one thing to another  
**adder** *n* (a) a poisonous snake of Europe, (b) a harmless snake of North America  
**address** (1) *n* the place where a person lives  
 (2) *v* (a) to speak or write to a person, (b) to write mailing directions on a letter  
**adequate** *adj* sufficient, enough  
**adhere** *v* to stick, cling to  
**adjacent** *adj* lying near to, next to  
**adjective** *n* a word that describes a noun or pronoun  
**adjust** *v* (a) to settle, (b) to adapt, (c) to regulate, (d) to make right



admiral

**admiral** *n* (a) the commanding officer of a fleet, (b) highest naval rank  
**admiration** *n* a feeling of respect and approval  
**admire** *v* to regard with respect and approval  
**admit** *v* (a) to let in (b) to accept as true (c) to confess  
**adopt** *v* to take a child as one's own  
**adore** *v* to worship, love deeply  
**adorn** *v* to decorate, beautify  
**adrift** *adj* and *adv* floating at random  
**adult** (1) *n* a fully grown person (2) *adj* fully grown  
**advance** *v* (a) to move forward, (b) to promote  
**advantage** *n* (a) something that helps, (b) a benefit or gain  
**adventure** *n* (a) a bold undertaking (b) an unusual experience or enterprise  
**adverb** *n* a word that modifies a verb an adjective or another adverb Thus in He almost fell over, almost is an adverb  
**adversary** *n* an enemy opponent  
**advertise** *v* to inform publicly  
**advertisement** *n* an announcement, a public notice



advertisement

**advice** *n* a suggestion or opinion about what to do  
**advise** *v* (a) to give advice to, (b) to inform  
**adze** *n* an axe-like tool used to trim wood  
**aerial** (1) *adj* of the air (2) *n* wire which receives radio waves  
**aerodrome** *n* place where aircraft land and take off



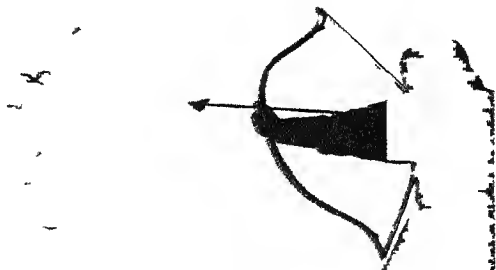


**aeroplane** *n* a heavier-than-air vehicle that flies  
**affable** *adj* pleasant in speech and friendly  
**affair** *n* (a) a business, (b) a matter, (c) a happening  
**affect** *v* to act upon  
**affection** *n* love, fondness  
**affirm** *v* to say definitely  
**affirmative** *adj* expressing agreement  
**affluence** *n* great wealth or prosperity  
**afford** *v* to be able to buy  
**afloat** *adj* floating  
**afraid** *adj* frightened, filled with fear  
**Africans** *n* people of Africa



Africans

**after** (1) *adj* later (2) *prep* behind or following (3) *conj* later than  
**afternoon** *n* the part of the day between noon and evening  
**afterwards** *adv* later in time  
**again** *adv* once more, another time  
**against** *prep* in opposition to  
**age** *n* (a) the period of a person's life, (b) a long period of time  
**agile** *adj* able to move quickly, nimble  
**agitate** *v* (a) to disturb, (b) to excite  
**ago** *adj* and *adv* past, in the past  
**agony** *n* great pain or suffering, anguish  
**agree** *v* (a) to be of one mind about something, (b) to consent, (c) to admit  
**agriculture** *n* farming, rearing animals and growing crops on a farm  
**ail** *v* (a) to be ill, (b) to trouble  
**aim** (1) *n* (a) intention, (b) purpose (2) *v* to point or throw at



aim

**air** *n* the mixture of gases forming the earth's atmosphere  
**aircraft** *n* a machine that can fly through the air  
**airport** *n* a place where aircraft may land and take off  
**aisle** *n* a passage between rows of seats, especially in a church  
**ajar** *adj* slightly open, not properly shut  
**akin** *adj* (a) related by blood (b) alike  
**album** *n* a book in which to place pictures, autographs stamps, etc  
**alert** *adj* watchful on guard  
**alight** (1) *adj* lighted (2) *v* (a) to settle on, (b) to get off  
**alive** *adj* (a) living (b) active  
**all** (1) *n* (a) everyone, (b) everything (2) *adj* (a) every one of, (b) the whole of (3) *adv* wholly  
**alley** *n* (a) a narrow passageway (b) a place for bowling



alley

**alligator** *n* a large reptile like a crocodile, found in American swamps  
**allow** *v* (a) to permit, (b) to grant as an allowance  
**allowance** *n* (a) an amount allowed, (b) permission  
**alloy** *n* a mixture of two or more metals  
**ally** *n* a friend united for a common cause  
**almond** *n* (a) a small tree with attractive peach-like blossoms, (b) nut of almond fruit tree



almond



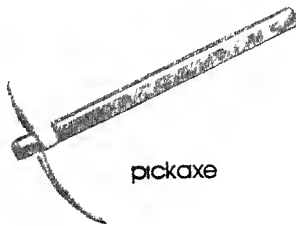
# AGRICULTURE



cultivate

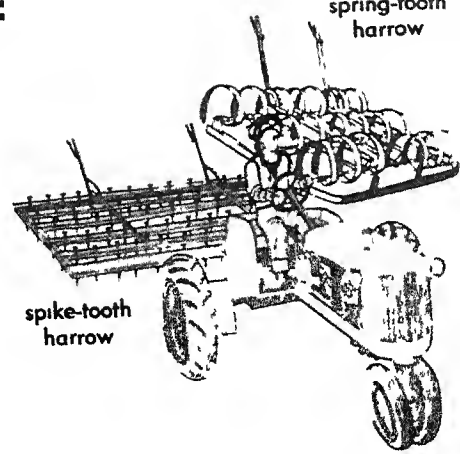


sickle



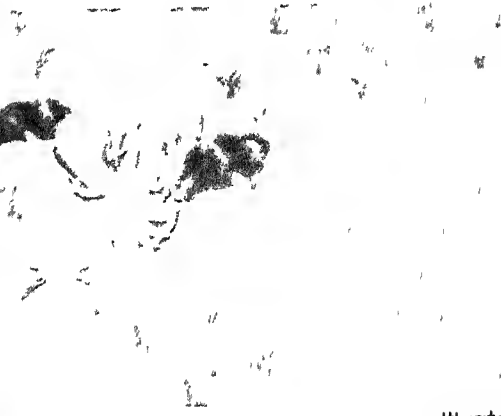
pickaxe

spade

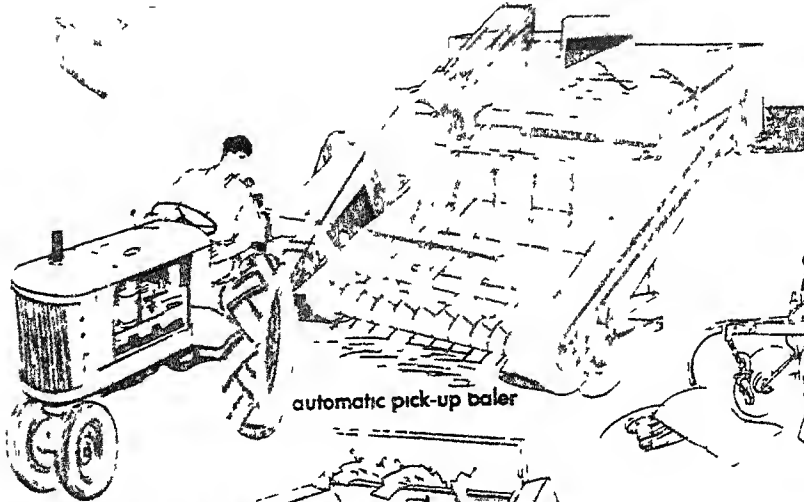


spring-tooth harrow

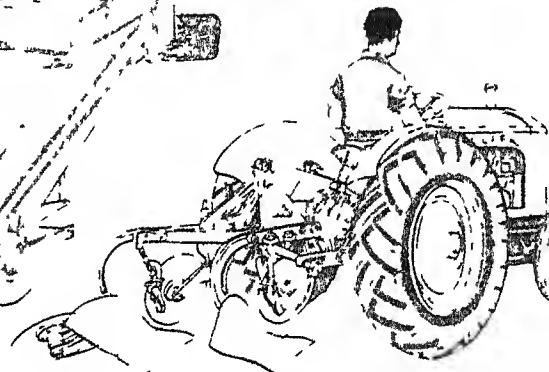
spike-tooth harrow



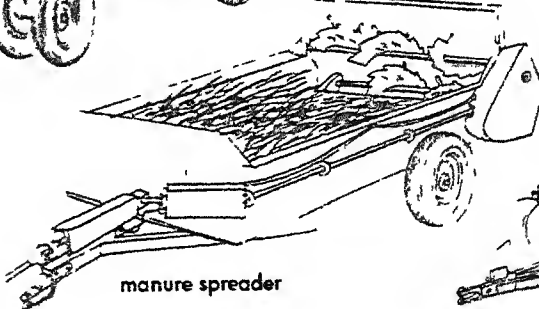
cultivate



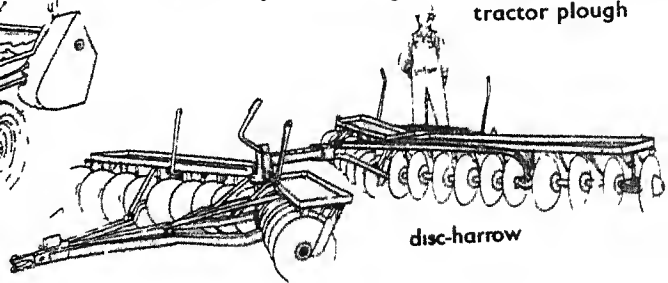
automatic pick-up baler



tractor plough



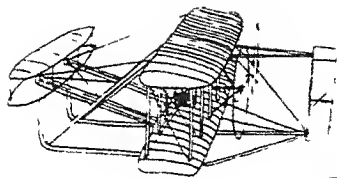
manure spreader



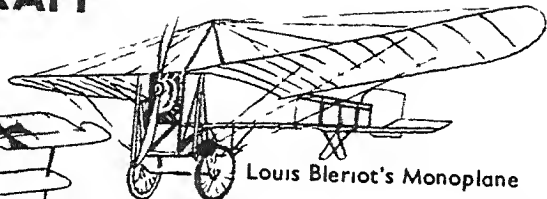
disc-harrow



# AIRCRAFT

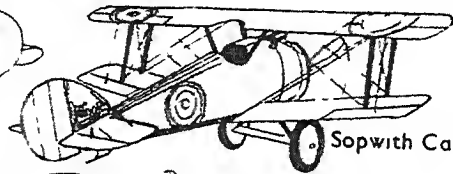
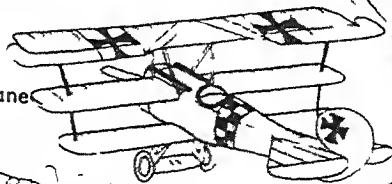


Curtiss Flier

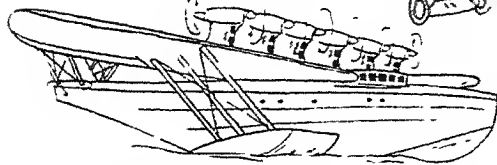


Louis Bleriot's Monoplane

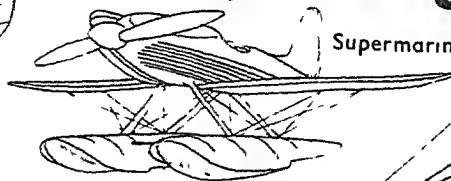
Fokker triplane



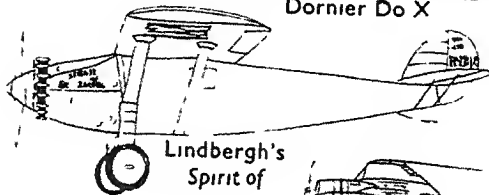
Sopwith Came



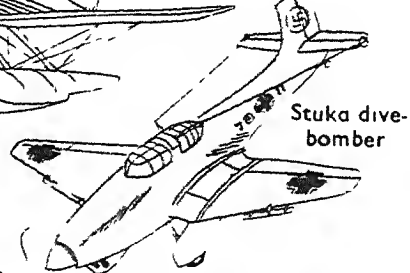
Dornier Do X



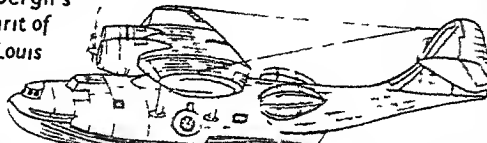
Supermarine S 6



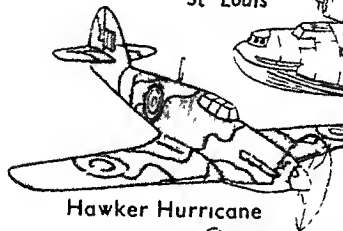
Lindbergh's  
Spirit of  
St. Louis



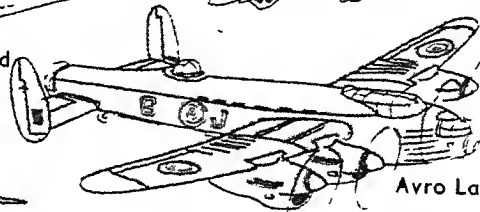
Stuka dive-  
bomber



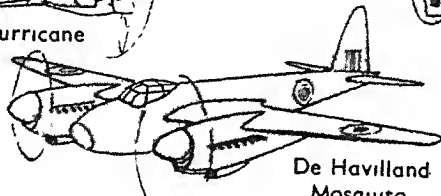
PBY5A Consolidated  
Flying Boat



Hawker Hurricane



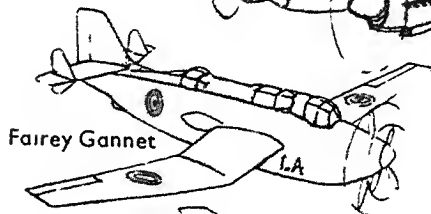
Avro Lancaster



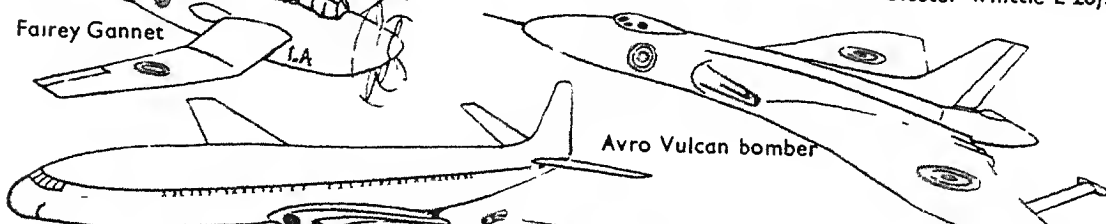
De Havilland  
Mosquito



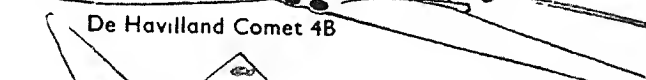
Gloster Whittle E 28/39



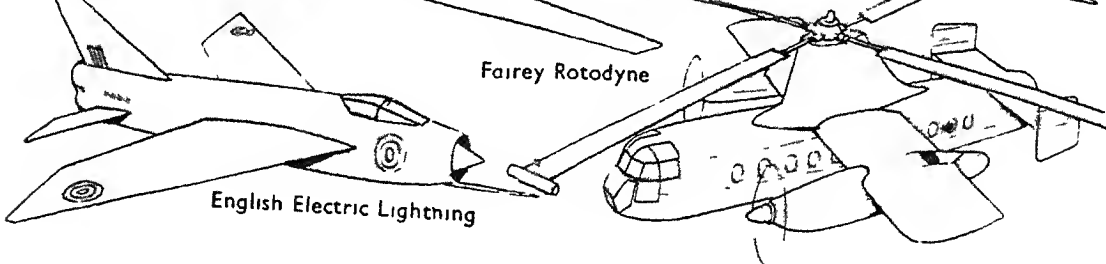
Fairey Gannet



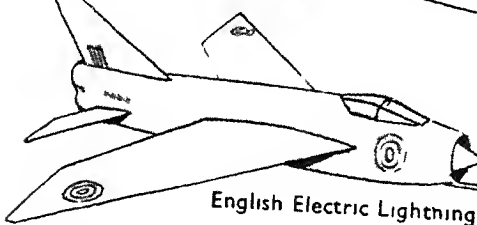
Avro Vulcan bomber



De Havilland Comet 4B



Fairey Rotodyne



English Electric Lightning



**almost** *adv* nearly

**alone** (1) *adj* all by oneself, solitary (2) *adv* by oneself

**along** (1) *prep* within the length of (2) *adv* (a) together, (b) onward

**alongside** *adv* and *prep* beside or along

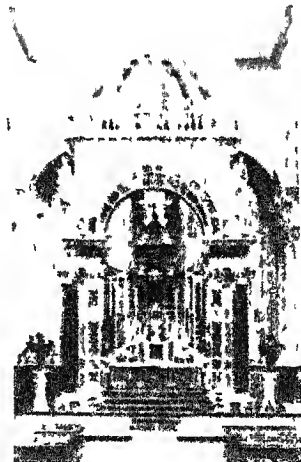
**aloud** *adv* in a loud voice, loudly

**alphabet** *n* the letters of a language in order  
The English *alphabet* has 26 letters

**already** *adv* (a) now, (b) by this time, (c) in time past

**also** *adv* in addition

**altar** *n* (a) a raised place for offering to a deity, (b) communion table in a church



altar

**alter** *v* to change slightly, vary

**although** *conj* though, despite the fact that  
**altitude** *n* (a) height, (b) elevation, (c) a high position

**altogether** *adv* (a) wholly, entirely, (b) in a complete set

**aluminium** *n* a very light, silver-white metal



aluminium

**always** *adv* (a) for ever (b) continually, (c) at all times

**am** The form of the verb *be* that is used with *I* to show the present time

**a m** an abbreviation of Latin words meaning *before noon*

**amaze** *v* to astonish, surprise greatly

**amazement** *n* great astonishment or surprise

**ambition** *n* desire to get on or improve oneself

**ambitious** *adj* having or showing ambition

**amble** (1) *n* the pace of a horse between a walk and a trot (2) *v* to go along at a gentle, easy pace

**ambulance** *n* a vehicle for moving a sick or injured person

**ambush** (1) *n* a trap for catching by surprise (2) *v* to lie in wait and attack

**amend** *v* (a) to make better, (b) to change, (c) to correct

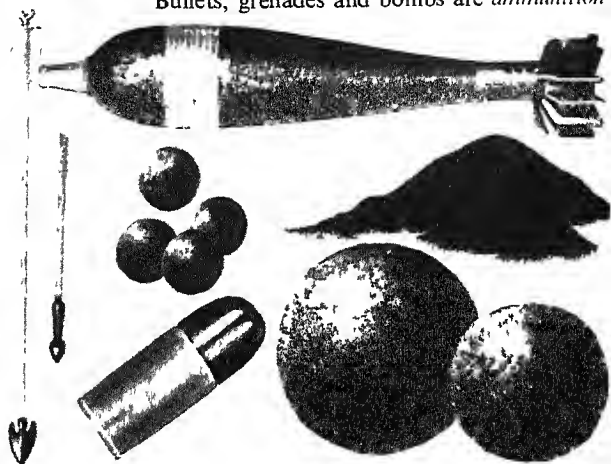
**amendment** *n* (a) a correction, (b) addition

**amethyst** *n* a dark-blue or purple precious stone

**amiable** *adj* friendly and good-natured

**amicable** *adj* friendly

**ammunition** *n* anything thrown at a target  
Bullets, grenades and bombs are *ammunition*



ammunition

**among** *prep* (a) in the midst of, (b) between, (c) of the number of Also *amongst*

**amount** *n* (a) the total of sums added, (b) a quantity

**amphibian** *n* an animal which can live on land or in water, e.g. a frog

**amphibious** *adj* able to live on land and in water

**amphitheatre** *n* a round or oval building with rows of seats around an open space

**ample** *adj* (a) large, (b) abundant, (c) sufficient

**amuck** *adv* in a wild manner 'To run *amuck*' means 'To run about wildly, causing damage and attacking people' Also *amok*



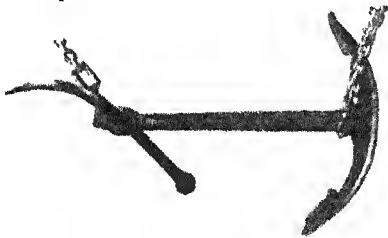


**amusement** *n* pleasant entertainment

**an** *adj* or *indefinite article* (a) any, (b) one kind of, (c) in each, (d) one *An* is used instead of *a* before words beginning with a vowel sound

**ancestor** *n* a forefather, a person from whom someone is descended, as a grandfather or great-grandmother

**anchor** (1) *n* a heavy iron hook dropped over a ship's side to hold it in place (2) *v* to hold in place



anchor

**ancient** *adj* belonging to the past, old  
**and** *conj* as well as Jane *and* Mary are going to a show

**angel** *n* a messenger of God



angel

**angle** *n* the point where two lines meet

**angry** *adj* moved by anger, furious

**anguish** *n* great pain of body or mind

**animal** *n* a living being that can move

**ankle** *n* the joint between the foot and leg

**anniversary** *n* a day on which an event is celebrated every year

**announce** *v* to make known publicly

**announcer** *n* a person who makes announcements

**annoy** *v* (a) to vex or tease, (b) to pester, (c) to irritate

**annual** *adj* (a) lasting for one year, (b) happening once a year

**another** (1) *pron* one more (2) *adj* (a) one more, (b) a different one

**answer** (1) *n* (a) something said in reply, (b) something done in return (2) *v* to reply to

**ant** *n* a small insect that lives in underground colonies

**Antarctic** *adj* to do with the South Pole or the region around it

**antelope** *n* a cud-chewing deer-like animal with long horns



antelope

**antenna** *n* (a) a feeler on the head of insects, spiders, and crabs, (b) radio or television aerial

**anticipate** *v* (a) to look forward to, (b) to provide for, (c) to expect

**antipathy** *n* a strong dislike, aversion

**antique** (1) *n* something very old or out-of-date (2) *adj* ancient, old

**antiseptic** *n* a substance that makes germs harmless

**antler** *n* a branch of a deer's horn

**anvil** *n* the iron block on which a blacksmith hammers metals into shape

**anxiety** *n* (a) uneasiness of mind, (b) fear that something will go wrong

**anxious** *adj* (a) worried and fearful, (b) eager

**any** *adj* (a) every, (b) no matter which

**anybody** *pron* any person

**apart** *adv* separately, not together

**ape** (1) *n* (a) a monkey, (b) an imitator (2) *v* to mimic, imitate

**apiary** *n* a place where bees are housed

**apology** *n* a statement or expression of regret

**appal** *v* to fill with terror or horror

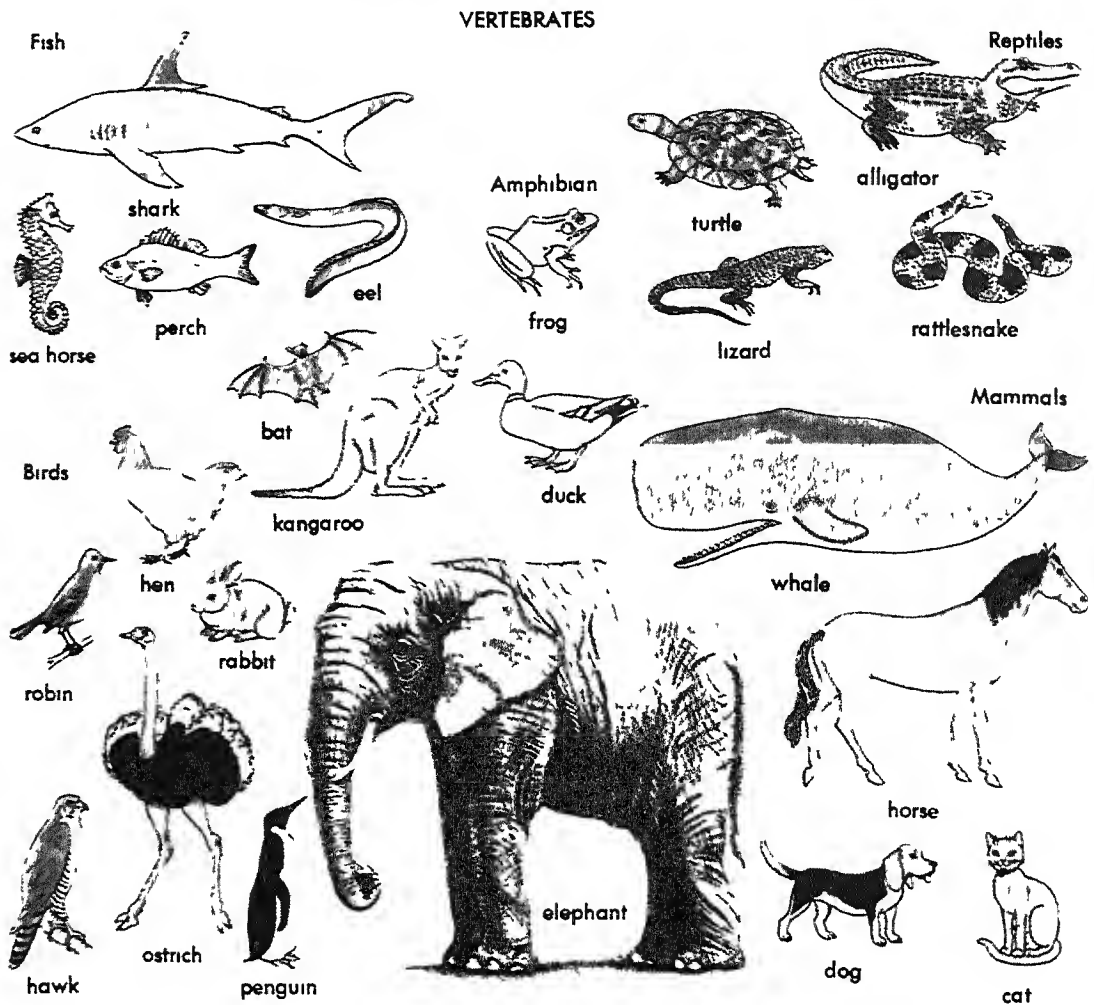
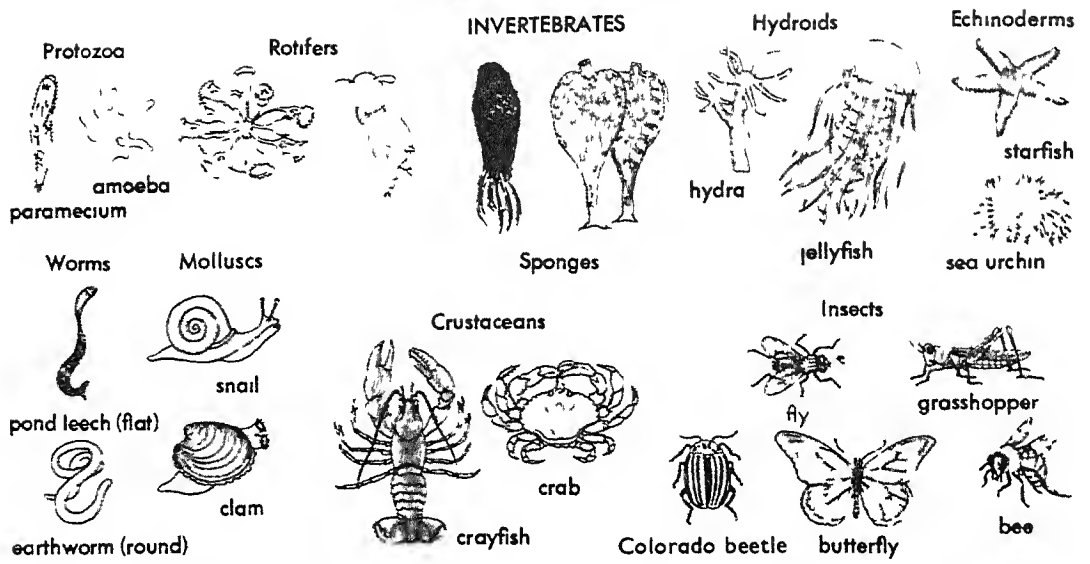
**apparatus** *n* equipment needed for a particular work



apparatus



# ANIMALS



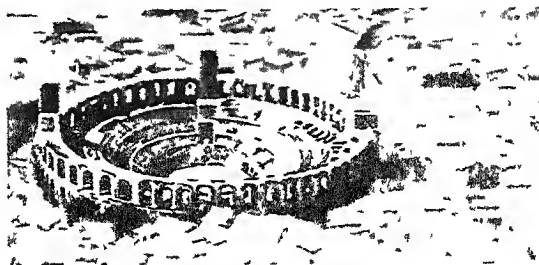


**apparel** *n* clothing  
**appeal** (1) *n* an earnest request (2) *v* to make an earnest request  
**appear** *v* (a) to come in sight, (b) to seem, (c) to look  
**appearance** *n* the look of a person, place or thing  
**appetite** *n* (a) desire for food or drink, (b) longing for something  
**applaud** *v* to clap or cheer, as a sign of pleasure or approval The crowd *applauded* when the boy finished singing the song  
**apple** *n* a round fruit with white flesh and yellow, red or green skin  
**appreciate** *v* (a) to be grateful for, (b) to enjoy  
**appreciation** *n* understanding of worth  
**approach** (1) *n* the act of drawing near (2) *v* to come near  
**appropriate** *adj* suitable  
**approve** *v* (a) to like, (b) to accept as satisfactory, (c) to consider suitable  
**approximately** *adv* (a) nearly, (b) almost, (c) about  
**apricot** *n* a yellow, plumlike fruit  
**April** *n* the fourth month of the year  
**apron** *n* a cover worn in front to keep the body from getting dirty  
**apt** *adj* suitable  
**aquarium** *n* a container in which fish are kept  
**arc** *n* a part of a circle, a curve  
**arcade** *n* (a) a covered passageway, (b) a row of arches  
**arch** *n* a curved structure supporting a roof or bridge



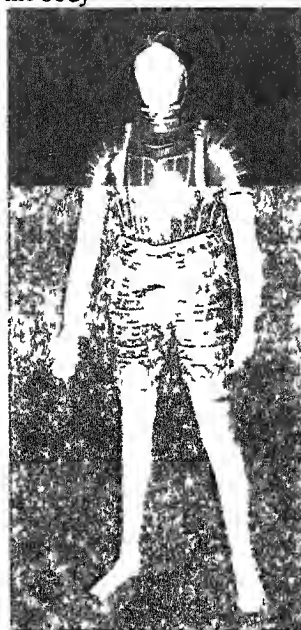
arch

**architect** *n* a designer of buildings  
**architecture** *n* (a) the art of building, (b) styles of building  
**arctic** *adj* of the North Pole or the region around it  
**area** *n* ground space, region



arena

**arena** *n* any place for a public contest  
**argue** *v* (a) to debate, (b) to discuss a matter  
**argument** *n* (a) reasons given, (b) a discussion, (c) a debate  
**arid** *adj* dry, barren  
**arise** *v* to get up  
**arithmetic** *n* the study of numbers adding, subtracting, multiplying and dividing  
**arm** *n* the part of the body between the wrist and shoulder  
**armaments** *n* gun, ammunition and other war equipment  
**armour** *n* covering of metal or leather to protect the body

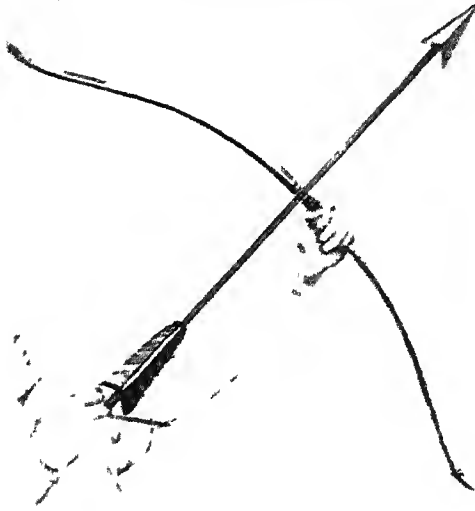


armour

**army** *n* a large group of disciplined men trained for war  
**around** (1) *adv* in a circle (2) *prep* on every side of  
**arouse** *v* (a) to stir up, (b) to awaken  
**array** *n* (a) regular order, (b) display  
**arrest** *v* (a) to seize, (b) to hold back, (c) to detain



**arrive** *v* (a) to come The time has *arrived* for action (b) to reach We *arrived* at our destination  
**arrow** *n* (a) a pointed missile shot from a bow, (b) a sign showing direction



arrow

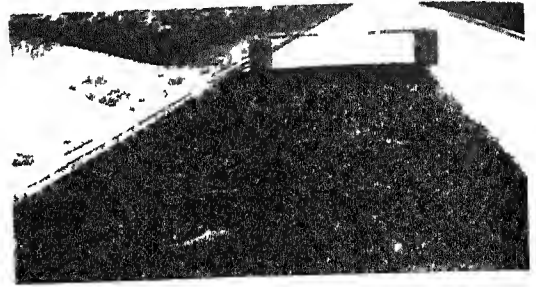
**art** *n* (a) knowledge of doing something skilfully, (b) study of drawing, painting and sculpture, (c) works produced by artists  
**article** *n* (a) a thing of a special kind, (b) account in a newspaper or magazine  
**articulate** *v* to pronounce distinctly  
**artificial** *adj* not natural as *artificial* flowers  
**artillery** *n* (a) troops who use heavy guns, (b) big cannons or guns  
**artisan** *n* a mechanic, a workman who is skilled at his trade  
**artist** *n* a person skilled in an art such as painting, music or writing



artist

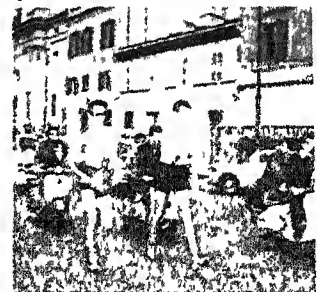
**artistic** *adj* showing skill  
**artless** *adj* (a) simple, (b) natural  
**as** (1) *adv* (a) for example, (b) in the same manner or degree (2) *conj* (a) when, (b) since, because (3) *prep* in the capacity of

**ascend** *v* (a) to go up (b) to climb  
**ascertain** *v* to find out for sure  
**ask** *v* (a) to invite, (b) to make a request (c) to inquire  
**asphalt** *n* a tarry substance used to surface roads



asphalt

**aspire** *v* to have a great wish to do, desire eagerly, aim at  
**assassin** *n* a hired murderer  
**assault** (1) *n* an attack (2) *v* to attack violently, storm  
**assemble** *v* (a) to come or gather together, (b) to fit together  
**assembly** *n* a gathering of people  
**assent** *v* to consent, agree  
**assert** *v* to affirm, state strongly maintain  
**assess** *v* (a) to fix an amount, (b) to decide value  
**assist** *v* to help, aid  
**assorted** *adj* of more than one kind a bag of *assorted* sweets  
**assortment** *n* a collection of things of different kinds  
**aster** *n* a plant with starlike flowers  
**asterisk** *n* a star-shaped mark (\*) used in printing to refer to a footnote  
**astonish** *v* to surprise greatly  
**astride** *adv* and *adj* with one leg on each side  
**at** *prep* on in, to, by near  
**ate** past tense of *eat*  
**athlete** *n* a person who takes part in sports that require skill and strength



athlete





**athletic** *adj* (a) strong and active, (b) skilled in sports

**Atlantic** *n* the ocean between Europe and America

**atlas** *n* a book of maps

**atmosphere** *n* the air surrounding the earth

**atone** *v* to make up for a wrong

**atrocious** *adj* extremely wicked, savage

**attach** *v* (a) to fasten, (b) to bind, (c) to tie (d) to fix

**attack** *v* (a) to use force against, (b) to assault

**attempt** *v* to try

**attend** *v* (a) to be present at to attend a ceremony, (b) to take notice to attend to a problem, (c) to look after to attend to the baby

**attention** *n* (a) courtesy, (b) kindness, (c) careful listening

**attic** *n* a room under a roof



attic

**attire** *n* clothes, dress

**attitude** *n* the way a person thinks

**attract** *v* to draw to, cause to approach

**auburn** *adj* reddish-brown

**auction** *n* a public sale at which articles are sold to people who offer the highest prices for them

**audience** *n* a number of people who listen or watch

**auditorium** *n* a building or room in which entertainment such as plays and concerts are given

**August** *n* the eighth month of the year

**aunt** *n* (a) a sister of one's father or mother, (b) the wife of an uncle

**Australian** *n* a native or inhabitant of Australia

**author** *n* a person who writes books, plays, etc

**automobile** *n* a self-moving vehicle, motor-car

**autumn** *n* the season between summer and winter

**avalanche** *n* a large mass of snow sliding down a mountain



avenue

**avenue** *n* a street, especially one bordered by trees

**average** *adj* ordinary

**aviary** *n* a cage or place where birds are kept

**aviation** *n* the art of flying aircraft

**aviator** *n* the pilot of an aircraft



aviator

**avoid** *v* to keep away from, try not to meet

**avow** *v* to declare frankly

**awake** (1) *adj* not asleep (2) *v* wake up

**award** *v* to give or grant

**aware** *adj* conscious, known, informed

**away** (1) *adv* (a) far, (b) in another direction (2) *adj* (a) distant, (b) gone

**awe** (1) *n* mingled fear and reverence (2) *v* to fill with awe

**awful** *adj* terrible, dreadful, very bad

**awkward** *adj* (a) clumsy, (b) embarrassing

**awning** *n* a covering over doors or windows to keep out the sun

**axe** *n* a tool for chopping wood



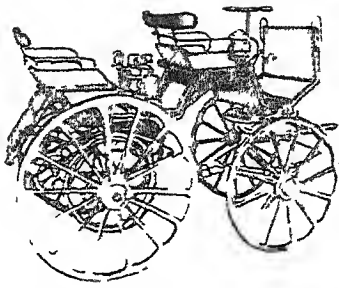
axe

**axle** *n* the shaft or rod on which wheels turn

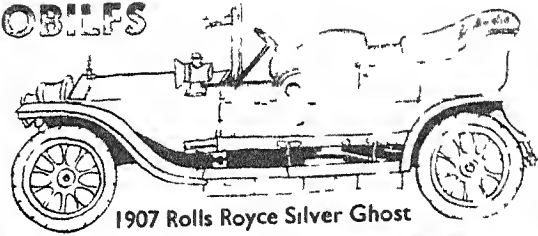
**azure** (1) *n* the light blue colour of a clear sky (2) *adj* blue



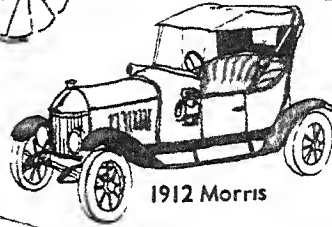
# AUTOMOBILES



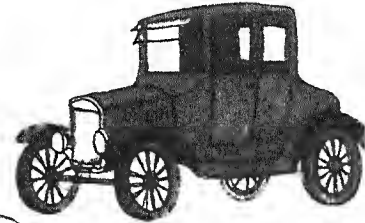
Daimler's first car, 1886



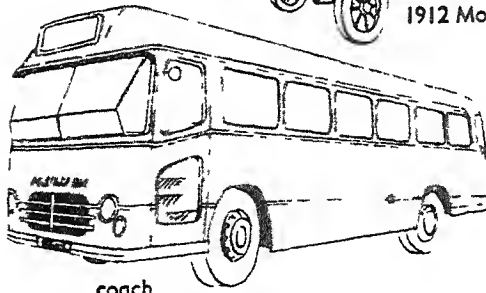
1907 Rolls Royce Silver Ghost



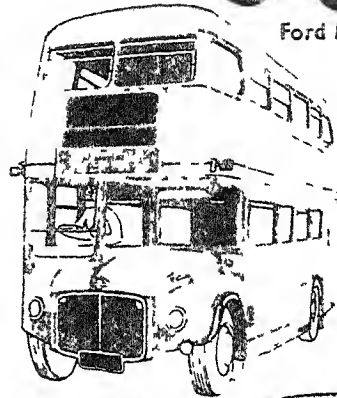
1912 Morris



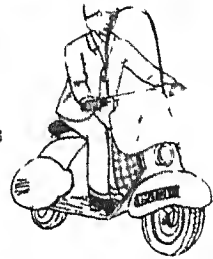
Ford Model T coupe, 1923



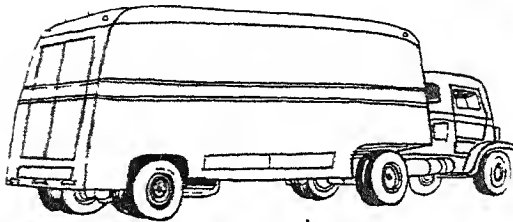
coach



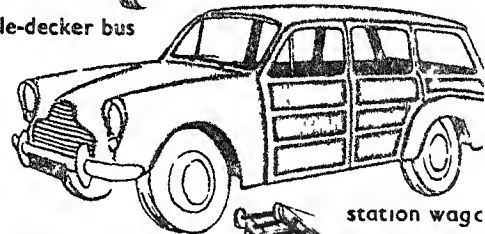
double-decker bus



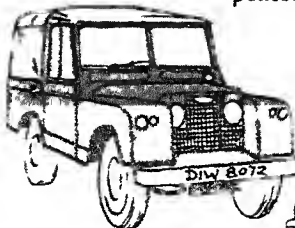
scooter



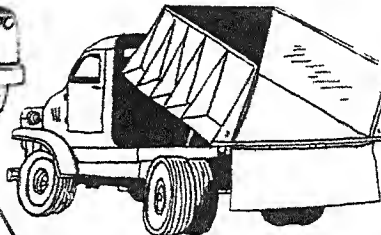
pantechicon



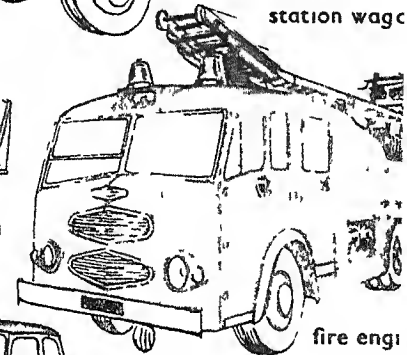
station wagon



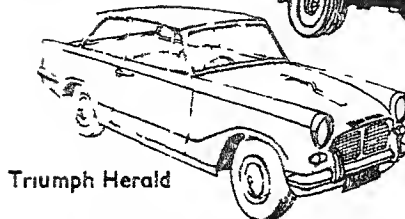
land rover



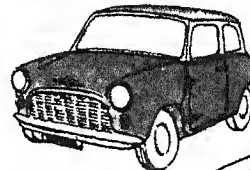
tip-up lorry



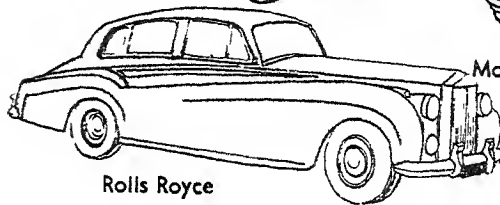
fire engine



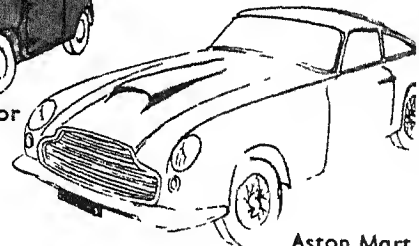
Triumph Herald



Morris Minor



Rolls Royce



Aston Mart



## The second letter of the alphabet

**babble** *v* to chatter or murmur

**baby** *n* a very young child

**bachelor** *n* a man who is not married

**backward** (1) *adv* towards the back (2) *adj* slow, shy

**bacon** *n* salted meat from a pig

**badge** *n* a sign to show that the wearer belongs to a certain group

**badger** (1) *n* a small short-legged hairy animal (2) *v* to annoy or tease



badger

**baffle** *v* to puzzle

**baggage** *n* suitcases and trunks used while travelling

**bagpipe** *n* a Scottish wind instrument consisting of a bag and pipes

**bait** *n* food to attract animals so that they can be caught

**baker** *n* a person who makes and sells bread and cakes

**balance** (1) *n* an instrument for weighing scales (2) *v* to keep steady

**balcony** *n* a platform in front of a window

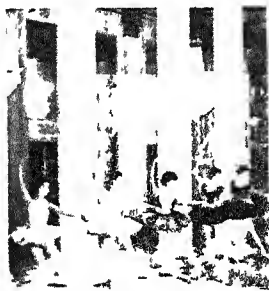
**bald** *adj* without hair on the head

**bale** *n* a big package of goods as bale of cotton

**ball** *n* any round body

**ballad** *n* a simple song or short poem

**ballet** *n* a stage dance telling a story by action, without words



ballet

**balloon** *n* a rubber toy that is filled up with air

**banana** *n* a tropical fruit which resembles fingers

**band** *n* a body of musicians



band

**bandage** *n* a strip of cloth used to dress a wound

**bandit** *n* an outlaw, robber, highwayman

**bangle** *n* a bracelet worn on the arm or leg

**banjo** *n* a stringed musical instrument played with the fingers

**bank** *n* (a) side of a river (b) a place that deals in and takes care of money

**banner** *n* a cloth with design on it, a flag

**banquet** *n* a grand feast

**barbarian** *n* an uncivilized person

**barbecue** *n* an animal roasted whole

**barber** *n* a person who earns his living by cutting hair

**bare** *adj* naked, without covering, empty

**bargain** *n* (a) an agreement between people, (b) something bought cheaply

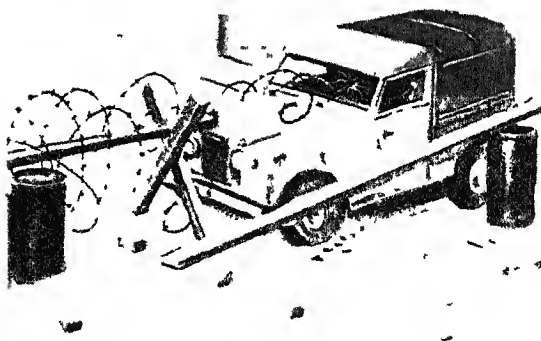
**barge** *n* a broad flat-bottomed boat used to carry goods



barge



**bark** *n* (a) the outside covering of a tree, (b) noise made by a dog  
**barley** *n* a cereal plant or its grain  
**barn** *n* a building where grain is stored and farm animals housed  
**baron** *n* a nobleman of the lowest rank  
**barracks** *n* a building in which soldiers live  
**barrel** *n* a bulging container, cask  
**barren** *adj* not capable of bearing fruit or young, sterile  
**barrier** *n* something that blocks the way, obstruction



barrier

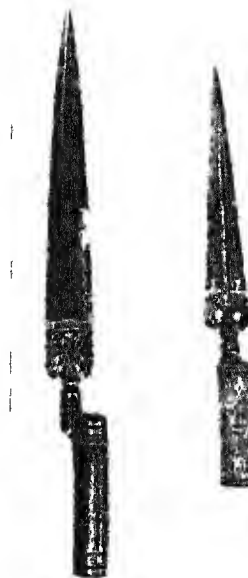
**barter** *v* to trade one thing for another without using money  
**base** *n* the bottom part  
**basement** *n* the floor of a building below ground level  
**bashful** *adj* shy, timid, modest  
**basin** *n* a dish to hold liquids  
**bask** *v* to warm oneself in the sun or before a fire  
**basket** *n* a container made from twigs, straw, etc



basket

**basketball** *n* a game in which a ball is thrown into a basket-goal  
**bat** (1) *n* (a) a wooden club used in cricket and other games, (b) winged furry animal like a mouse (2) *v* to hit with a bat  
**batch** *n* a group of things of the same kind

**bath** *n* (a) a place to wash in (b) container for bathing, (c) washing of the body  
**bathe** *v* (a) to go swimming (b) to take or give a bath, (c) to cover  
**batter** *n* (a) the mixture used to make pancakes and cakes, (b) a person who bats  
**battery** *n* (a) electric cells which produce current  
**battle** (1) *n* a fight, combat (2) *v* (a) to fight, (b) to struggle  
**battlement** *n* the cut-out wall at the top of a castle  
**bawl** *v* to shout loudly, to cry noisily  
**bay** (1) *n* (a) an arm of the sea, (b) small evergreen tree (2) *v* to bark like a hunting dog  
**bayonet** *n* a knife-shaped weapon at the end of a rifle



bayonet

**bazaar** *n* a market place in eastern countries  
**beach** *n* the shore of the sea  
**beacon** *n* (a) a signal light or fire, (b) lighthouse  
**bead** *n* a ball with a hole through it, threaded on a string  
**beak** *n* (a) a bird's bill, (b) something pointed like a bird's bill  
**beaker** *n* a large, wide-mouthed cup or glass  
**beam** (1) *n* (a) a long piece of timber which supports the roof in a building, (b) ray of light (2) *v* (a) to shine, (b) to smile pleasantly  
**bean** *n* an edible, kidney-shaped seed  
**bear** (1) *n* a large animal with thick hair (2) *v* (a) to carry, (b) to show  
**beard** *n* the hair on the chin, sides of face and around the lips  
**beast** *n* a four-footed animal  
**beat** (1) *n* a blow made repeatedly (2) *v* (a) to strike, (b) to defeat

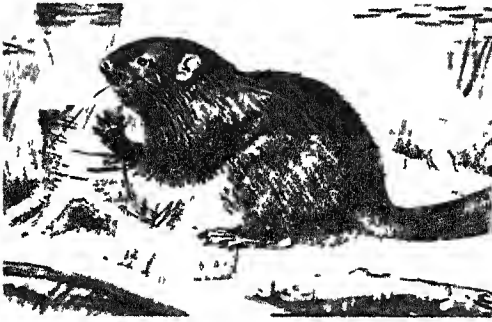




**beautify** *v* to make beautiful

**beauty** *n* loveliness

**beaver** *n* a furry animal with a broad flat tail which dams streams with mud and branches



beaver

**because** *conj* for this reason

**become** *v* (a) to come to be, (b) to suit

**bed** *n* a piece of furniture on which one sleeps

**bedridden** *adj* confined to bed by illness

**bee** *n* a winged insect that gathers honey

**beech** *n* a tree with smooth grey bark and small edible nuts



beech

**beef** *n* the flesh of an ox or cow

**beehive** *n* a home for bees

**beet** *n* a plant with a juicy root Red beetroot is eaten as a vegetable and white beetroot is a source of sugar

**beetle** *n* an insect with four wings



beetle

**befall** *v* to happen to

**before** (1) *prep* in front of (2) *adv* earlier

**befriend** *v* to be friendly to

**began** past tense of *begin*

**begin** *v* to start

**behave** *v* to conduct oneself properly

**behind** *prep* at the back of

**belfry** *n* a tower for a bell

**belief** *n* (a) trust, (b) religious faith

**believe** *v* (a) to accept as true, (b) to trust in, (c) to think

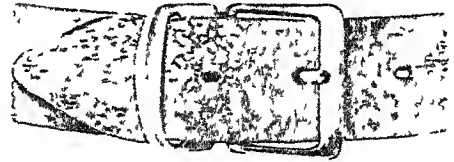
**bell** *n* a cup-shaped metal device that makes a musical sound when struck

**bellow** (1) *v* to roar like a bull, bawl (2) *n* a loud cry

**belong** *v* to be owned by

**below** (1) *adv* in a lower place (2) *prep* beneath

**belt** *n* a strip of material worn around the waist



belt

**bench** *n* (a) a long seat, (b) a work-table

**bend** *n* a curve, bent part

**benign** *adj* kind, gentle, mild

**beret** *n* a round cap

**berry** *n* a small juicy fruit

**berth** *n* (a) a bed on a ship or train, (b) place where a ship is tied up

**beside** *prep* (a) at the side of, (b) to the side of

**best** *adj* good in the highest degree, in the best way

**betray** *v* to be false to

**better** *adj* more satisfactory, greater

**between** *prep* (a) shared by two, (b) in the middle of

**beverage** *n* a drink as tea, milk, coffee

**beware** *v* to take care, be cautious



beware

**bewilder** *v* to confuse, perplex

**bewitch** *v* to charm

**beyond** *prep* farther than





biceps

**biceps** *n* the large muscles of the upper arm  
**bicker** *v* to quarrel  
**bicycle** *n* a two-wheeled vehicle propelled by pedals  
**bide** *v* to wait  
**big** *adj* large in size  
**bill** *n* (a) a bird's beak, (b) account of purchases



bill

**bin** *n* a box or chest used to store things such as a coal *bin*, bread *bin*, dust*bin*  
**bind** *v* (a) to tie up, (b) to fasten and put in a cover  
**binoculars** *n* field glasses  
**birch** *n* a tree with a smooth silver bark  
**bird** *n* an egg-laying animal with feathers on its body and wings  
**birth** *n* (a) being born, (b) beginning  
**biscuit** *n* a small, crisp cake  
**bison** *n* a shaggy wild buffalo



bison

**bit** *n* (1)(a) a small piece, (b) steel part of a bridle (2) *V* Past tense of bite  
**bite** *n* (1)(a) wound made by the teeth (b) a mouthful (2) *v* to bite with teeth  
**bitter** *adj* (a) cruel, (b) stinging A *bitter* wind was blowing  
**black** *adj* (a) of the darkest colour, (b) without light, (c) gloomy  
**blackboard** *n* a board used for writing on with chalk  
**blacksmith** *n* a man who heats and hammers iron to shape it  
**blade** *n* (a) a leaf of grass, (b) cutting part of an instrument  
**blame** *v* to say that one has done something wrong  
**blameless** *adj* without blame innocent  
**blank** (1) *adj* (a) empty, (b) without writing (c) without expression (2) *n* something empty  
**blanket** *n* a Woollen bed cover  
**blast** *n* a gust of wind  
**blaze** (1) *n* a flame, fire (2) *v* to burn brightly, to shine  
**bleach** *v* to make or become white  
**bleak** *adj* (a) cold and windy (b) cheerless  
**bleat** (1) *n* the cry of a sheep or goat (2) *v* to utter such a cry  
**bleed** *v* to lose blood



bled

**blew** past tense of *blow*  
**blind** (1) *n* a screen to keep out light (2) *adj* without sight  
**blink** *v* to wink quickly  
**bliss** *n* great happiness  
**blister** *n* a skin swelling filled with watery fluid  
**blithe** *adj* gay, cheerful, jolly  
**blizzard** *n* a driving snowstorm with wind  
**block** (1) *n* (a) solid piece of material (b) an obstruction (2) *v* to stop up  
**blonde** *n* a fair-haired woman or girl  
**blood** *n* the red liquid in our bodies  
**bloom** *n* a blossom, flower  
**blossom** *n* a flower, especially of a fruit tree  
**blot** (1) *n* a spot, especially of ink (2) *v* to stain  
**blouse** *n* a loose upper garment for women  
**blow** (1) *n* (a) a hard stroke, (b) misfortune (2) *v* (a) to move as air, (b) to force air into or through I saw the baby *blowing* bubbles  
**blue** *adj* colour of the sky



# BIRDS



robin



chaffinch



wren

humming-bird



bulfinch



goldfinch



song thrush



green woodpecker



great tit



grey wagtail

golden oriole



jay

bittern



pigeon



crow



hoopoe



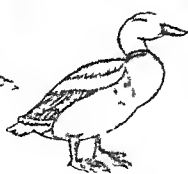
partridge



blackbird



swallow



mallard



toucan



gull



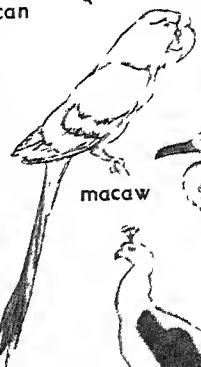
kingfisher



penguin



barn owl



macaw



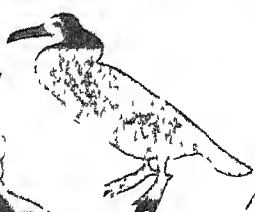
sandpiper



puffin



swan



cormorant



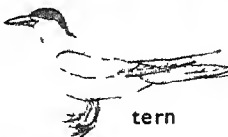
turkey



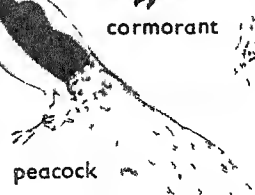
flamingo



sparrowhawk



tern



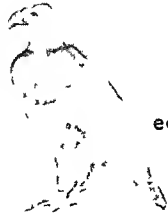
peacock



kookaburra



pelican



eagle

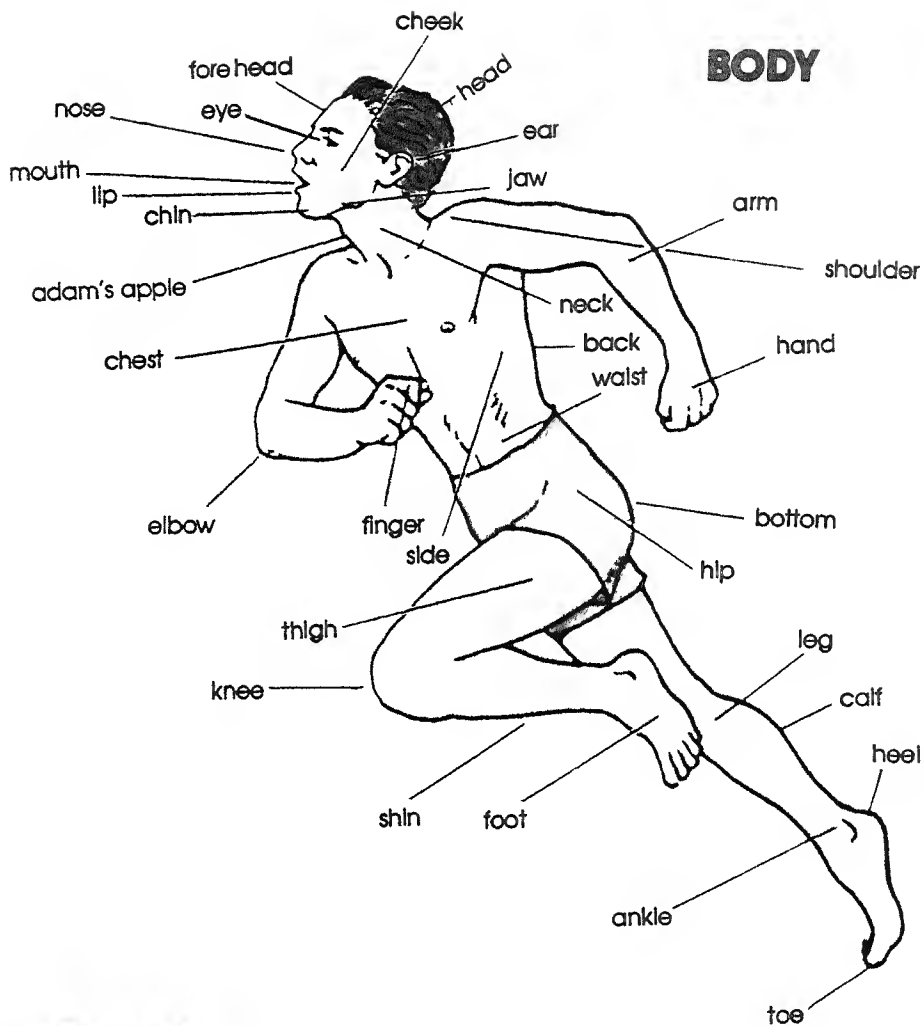


stork

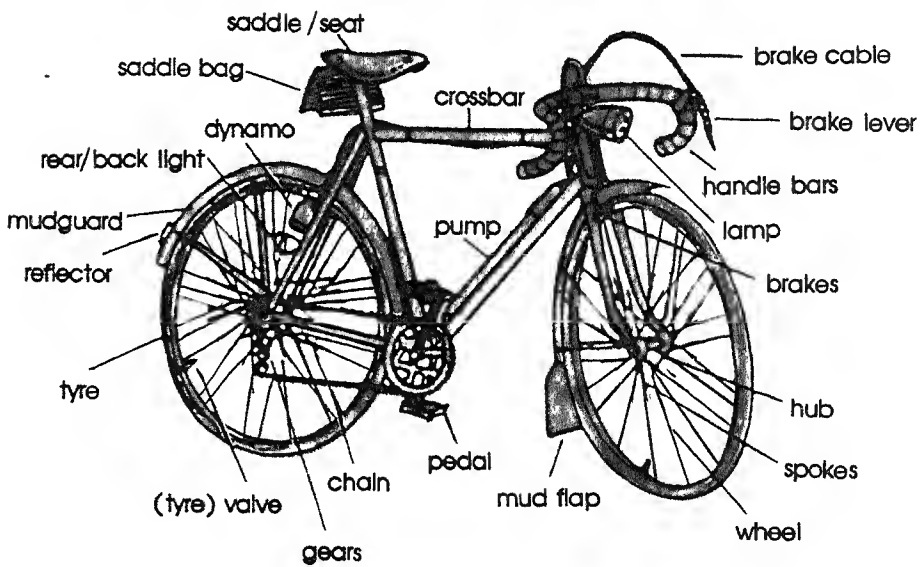


ostrich





## BICYCLE







**bluff** (1) *n* a steep cliff (2) *adj* (a) frank and outspoken, (b) kind in a rough way (3) *v* to deceive someone by pretended ability  
**blunt** *adj* (a) having a dull edge, not sharp, (b) outspoken in speech

**blur** *v* (a) to smear, (b) to make not clear

**blush** *v* to become red in the face

**bluster** *v* to talk in a boastful way

**board** *n* (a) a thin, flat piece of wood, (b) meals for a lodger

**boarder** *n* one who pays for meals and lodgings in another person's house

**boast** *v* to praise oneself

**boat** *n* (a) a small open vessel, (b) any ship

**bob** *v* to move jerkily

**bobbin** *n* a pin for winding thread or cotton

**body** *n* the whole of a person or animal

**bog** *n* wet spongy ground, marsh, fen, swamp

**boil** (1) *n* a painful skin swelling (2) *v* (a) to heat a liquid until bubbles form and rise, (b) to cook in boiling water

**bold** *adj* (a) daring, (b) impudent

**bolt** (1) *n* a sliding bar used to fasten a door (2) *v* to fasten with a bolt

**bomb** (1) *n* a case containing an explosive (2) *v* to attack with bombs

**bone** *n* the hard substance of the skeleton of animals



bone

**bonfire** *n* an outdoor fire We will light a bonfire and burn all our rubbish

**bonnet** *n* (a) a hat tied under the chin, (b) covering for a motor-car engine

**bonny** *adj* healthy looking, pretty

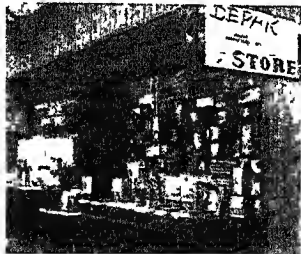
**bony** *adj* like bone, thin

**book** *n* a collection of printed pages bound together, literary work

**boomerang** *n* a curved stick which, after throwing, returns to the thrower

**boot** (1) *n* a covering for the foot and ankle (2) *v* to kick

**booth** *n* a covered stall



booth

**border** *n* (a) the edge of something, (b) frontier

**bore** *v* (a) to make a hole by drilling, (b) to weary by dullness, (c) Past tense of bear.



bore

**born** *v* (a) brought into life (b) Past Participle of bear

**borrow** *v* to obtain for a limited time on loan

**bother** (1) *n* trouble, worry (2) *v* to trouble

**bottle** *n* a container for liquids, usually made of glass

**bottom** *n* the lowest part of anything

**bough** *n* the branch of a tree



bough

**bought** past tense of buy

**boulder** *n* a large round stone

**bounce** *v* (a) to hit and fly back, (b) to spring suddenly

**bound** *v* to spring or bounce

**boundary** *n* something that marks a limit, barrier

**bouquet** *n* a bunch of flowers



bouquet

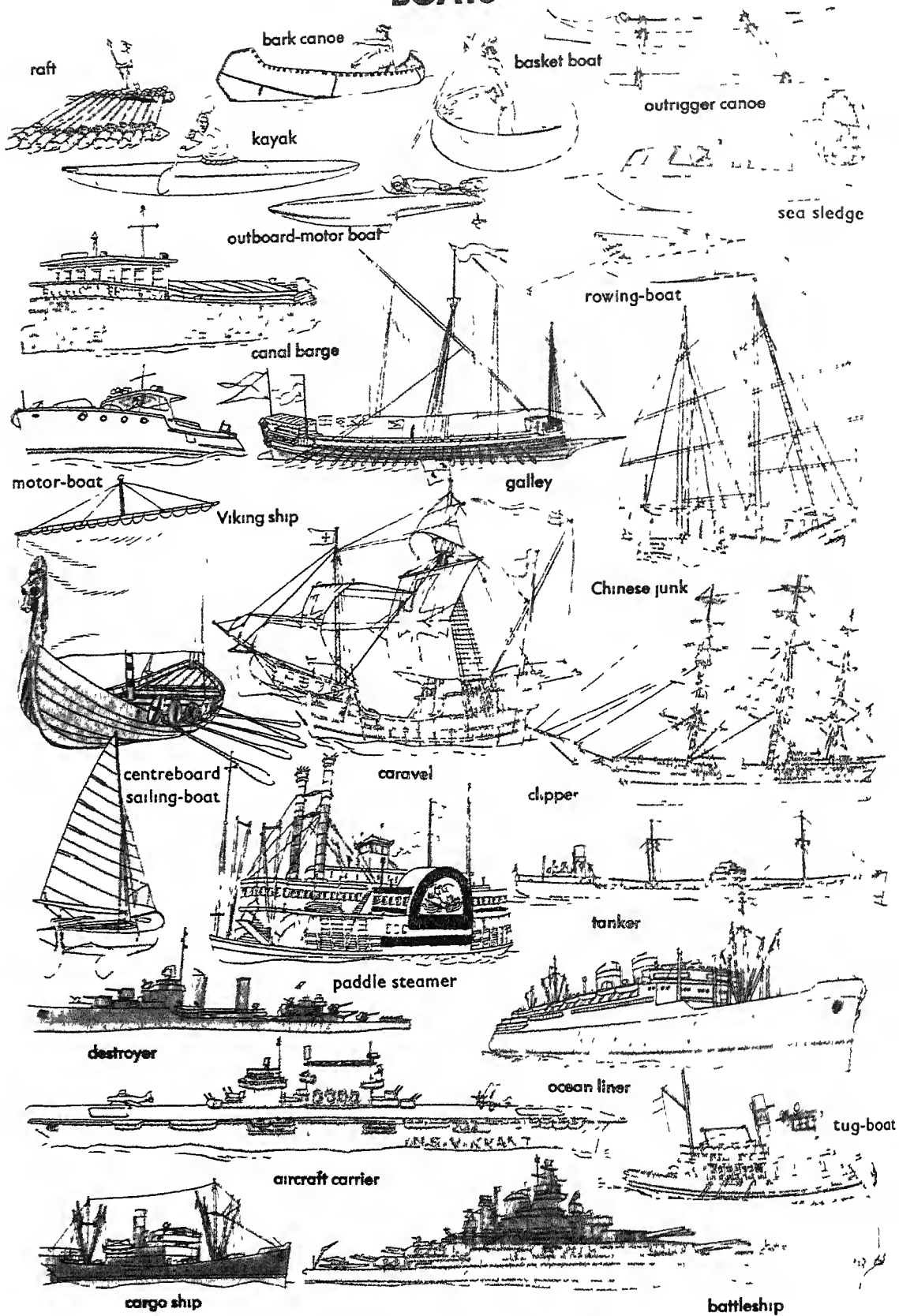
**bow** (1) *n* forepart of a ship (2) *v* to bend down in greeting

**bow** *n* a weapon for shooting arrows

**bowl** *n* a round, hollow container



# BOATS



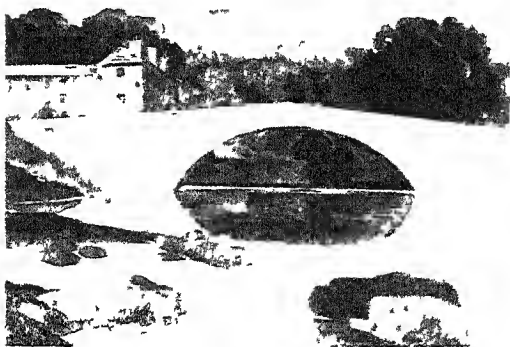


**box** (1) *n* container of cardboard wood or metal (2) *v* to fight as a sport with the fists  
**boy** *n* a young male child  
**boyhood** *n* the time of being a boy  
**bracelet** *n* an ornamental band worn on the wrist or arm  
**bracket** *n* a sign used in writing for enclosing words ( )  
**brain** *n* the part of the body inside the skull used for thinking  
**brake** *n* a device to stop motion  
**bramble** *n* blackberry bush



bramble

**branch** *n* an outgrowing part of a tree  
**brass** *n* an alloy of copper and zinc  
**brave** (1) *n* an Indian warrior (2) *adj* fearless (3) *v* to face with courage  
**bread** *n* a baked food made from flour  
**break** *v* to smash into several parts  
**breakfast** *n* the first meal of the day  
**breast** *n* the front part of the body above the stomach  
**breath** *n* air taken into the body and let out through the nose or mouth  
**breathe** *v* to take in and let out air  
**breeze** *n* a light gentle blowing wind  
**breezy** *adj* windy  
**brick** *n* a hard block of baked clay  
**bride** *n* a woman about to be married or just married  
**bridegroom** *n* a man about to be married or just married  
**bridge** *n* a structure over a river



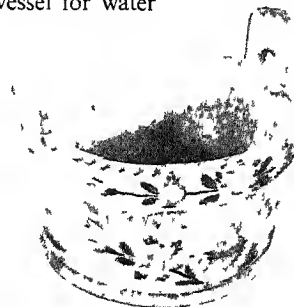
bridge

**brief** *adj* short, concise  
**bright** *adj* (a) shining, (b) witty, clever  
**brilliant** *adj* (a) sparkling, (b) clever Mary is the most *brilliant* student in our class  
**brim** *n* (a) a brink, edge, (b) projecting part of a hat  
**bring** *v* to take along with oneself, to fetch  
**brink** *n* an edge especially of a cliff or other steep place  
**brisk** *adj* (a) lively, (b) quick  
**bristle** *n* a short stiff hair especially of a pig  
**brittle** *adj* easily broken, though hard  
**broad** *adj* wide large across  
**brocade** *n* a heavy cloth with a raised design  
**broke** past tense of *break*  
**broken** *adj* (a) in pieces (b) imperfectly spoken  
**bronze** *n* a mixture of copper and tin  
**brooch** *n* an ornament fastened by a pin



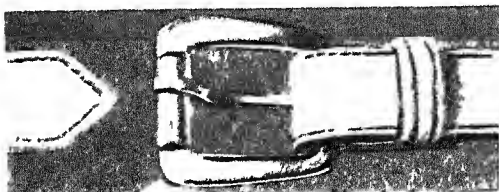
brooch

**brood** *n* young birds hatched at the same time  
**brook** *n* a small stream  
**broom** *n* a long-handled sweeping brush  
**brother** *n* a boy related to another person because they have the same parents  
**brought** past tense of *bring*  
**brow** *n* (a) the forehead, (b) eyebrow, (c) top edge  
**brown** (1) *adj* dusky red in colour (2) *n* a darkish colour with a red tinge  
**bruise** (1) *n* a black and blue mark on the body caused by a blow (2) *v* to give such an injury  
**brush** (1) *n* a tool made of hair or bristles used for cleaning and painting (2) *v* to touch lightly  
**bubble** *n* a film of liquid containing air or gas  
**bucket** *n* a vessel for water



bucket





buckle

**buckle** *n* a fastener for a belt or strap

**bud** *n* an unopened flower or leaf

**budge** *v* to move or stir

**buffalo** *n* a wild ox

**bugle** *n* a small trumpet

**build** *v* to make by putting parts together, construct

**building** *n* (buildings) Something built, such as a house, a church, or a block of flats

**built** past tense of *build*

**bulb** *n* (a) the round root of a plant, (b) anything resembling a plant bulb An electric light *bulb*

**bulge** *v* to swell outwards

**bull** *n* the male of cattle and elephants

**bullet** *n* a piece of metal shot from a gun

**bully** *n* a strong person who frightens a weaker person

**bunch** *n* several things of the same kind together

**bungalow** *n* a one-storeyed house



bungalow

**bunk** *n* a narrow bed, as on board a ship

**buoy** *n* a floating marker anchored in water

**burden** *n* (a) something carried (b) something hard to bear

**burglar** *n* a person who breaks into a house to steal

**burial** *n* the act of placing a dead body in a grave

**burn** (1) *v* to destroy with fire (2) *n* an injury caused by fire

**burst** *v* to break open suddenly, to explode

**bury** *v* to put into a hole in the earth as in a grave

**bus** *n* a passenger vehicle

**bust** *n* a statue of a person's head and shoulders

**busy** *adj* active or working

**but** *conj* except All *but* lane swam in the sea

**butcher** *n* a man who sells the meat of animals



butcher

**butler** *n* a manservant in a house

**butt** *n* the larger end of something, as of a gun

**butter** *n* a solid, yellow fat made from milk

**buttercup** *n* a plant with yellow cup-shaped flowers

**butterfly** *n* an insect with large usually coloured wings

**button** *n* a disc to fasten clothes together

**buy** *v* to pay money for something

**buzz** *v* to make a sound like a bee



### The third letter of the alphabet

**cab** *n* a taxicab

**cabbage** *n* a round, green, edible plant

**cabin** *n* a roughly built hut or house

**cabnet** *n* a cupboard in which chinaware or other articles are kept

**cable** *n* a strong rope, wire or chain

**cackle** (1) *n* the noise made by a hen (2) *v* to make this kind of noise by laughing

**cactus** *n* a prickly plant found in deserts

**cafe** *n* a restaurant

**cage** *n* a wire box for birds or animals

**cake** *n* a sweetened baked food

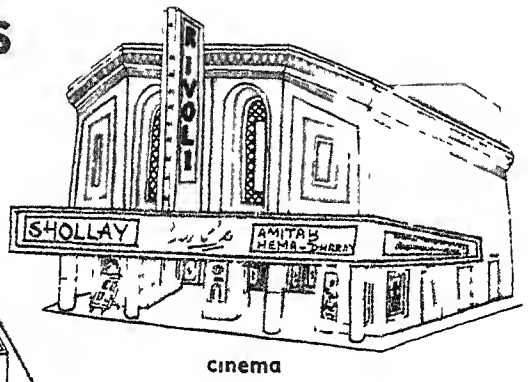
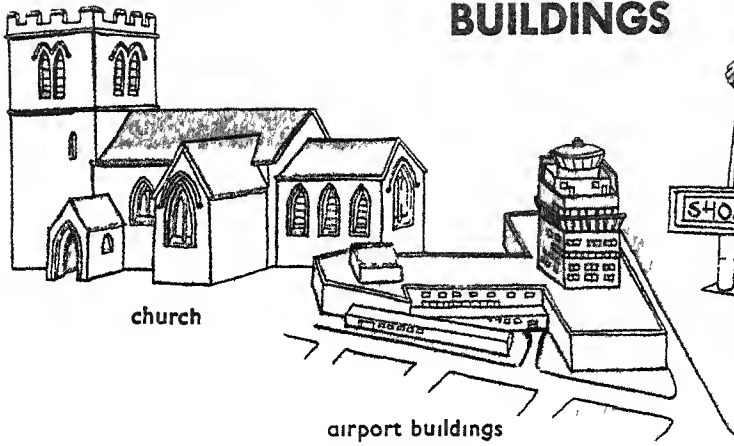
**calendar** *n* a record of the days weeks and months of the year

**calf** *n* (a) the young of the cow and other large animals, (b) fleshy part of the leg below the knee

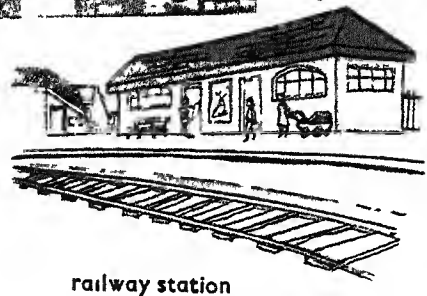
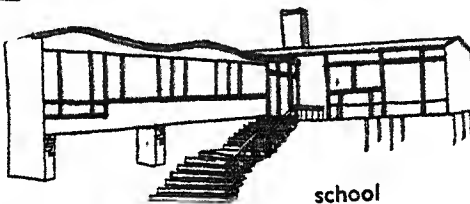
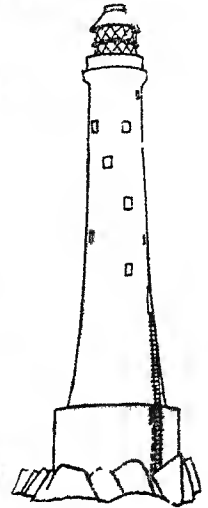
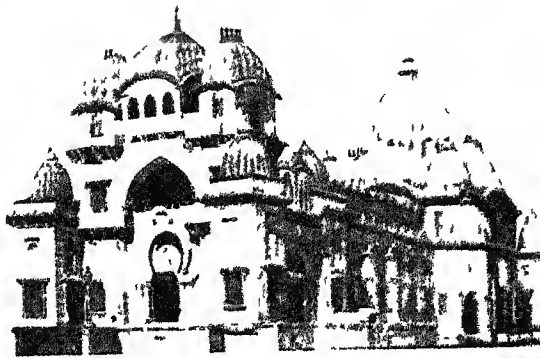
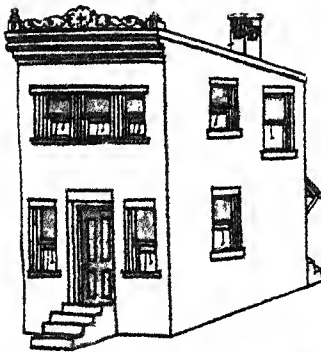
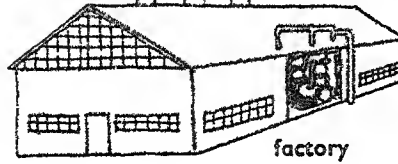
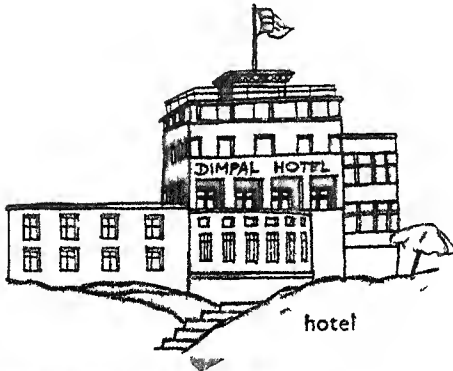
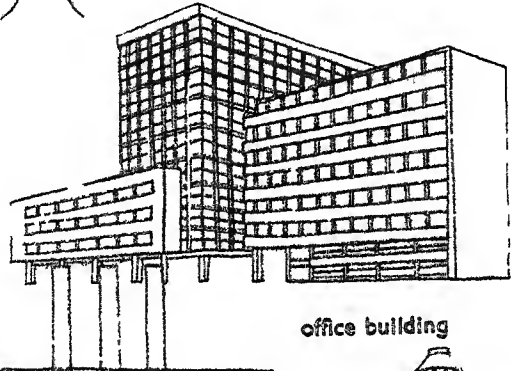




# BUILDINGS

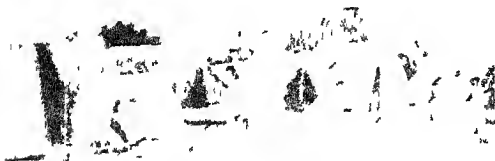


Parliament House



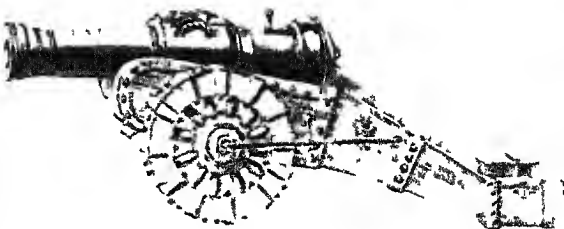


**call** *v* (a) to shout out (b) to visit  
**calm** (1) *n* peacefulness (2) *adj* quiet  
**came** past tense of *come*  
**camel** *n* a humped animal used in deserts for transport  
**cameo** *n* a precious stone bearing a carved design  
**camera** *n* a box with a lens, used to take photographs  
**camp** (1) *n* a group of tents or other shelters where people live temporarily (2) *v* to stay in a camp



camp

**campfire** *n* a fire in a camp  
**can** (1) *v* to be allowed to (2) *n* a small vessel or container  
**canal** *n* an artificial waterway for boats  
**canary** *n* a small yellow songbird  
**candle** *n* a wax stick containing a wick which is lit to give off light  
**cane** (1) *n* (a) a jointed plant stem (b) walking-stick (2) *v* to beat with a cane  
**cannibal** *n* a person who eats human flesh  
**cannon** *n* a heavy gun



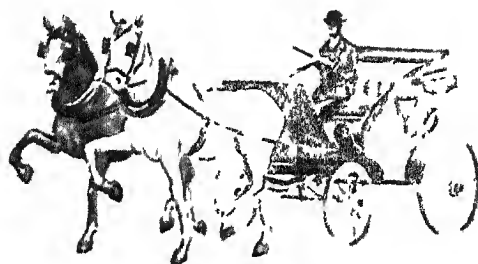
cannon

**canoe** *n* a small, light boat moved by paddles  
**canopy** *n* a covering over a bed or throne  
**can't** *v* a contracted form of *cannot*  
**canvas** *n* a coarse cloth used for sails, tents, and paintings  
**canyon** *n* a deep valley with steep sides  
**cap** *n* a brimless hat  
**capital** *n* (a) chief city of a country, (b) large letter used to begin names or the first word of a sentence  
**capsize** *v* to upset or turn upside down  
**captain** *n* (a) a leader, (b) army or naval officer, (c) master of a ship  
**captive** *n* a prisoner  
**capture** *v* to seize  
**car** *n* a motor-car, automobile



caravan

**caravan** *n* (a) a group of travellers (b) covered vehicle  
**card** *n* a piece of stiff paper used in a table game  
**cardigan** *n* a knitted woollen garment with buttons down the front  
**care** *n* worry anxiety  
**careful** *adj* taking care cautious  
**caress** *v* to stroke fondly  
**cargo** *n* the goods carried by a ship or aircraft  
**carnation** *n* a red yellow or white flower  
**carol** *n* a joyous song sung at Christmas  
**carpenter** *n* a workman who makes things with wood  
**carpet** *n* a woven floor covering  
**carriage** *n* wheeled vehicle



carriage

**carrot** *n* an orange-coloured edible root  
**carry** *v* to transport from one place to another  
**cartoon** *n* a comic sketch or drawing  
**carve** *v* to cut up, to shape  
**carving** *n* an object carved from wood or stone  
**cascade** *n* a waterfall  
**case** *n* a covering  
**cash** *n* money, especially coins  
**cashier** *n* a person in charge of cash in a business  
**cask** *n* a tub for liquids  
**cast** *v* to throw  
**castaway** *n* a shipwrecked person  
**castle** *n* a fortified building, mansion





catapult

**catapult** *n* a slingshot  
**cataract** *n* a waterfall  
**catch** *v* to seize  
**caterpillar** *n* the wormlike larva of a butterfly or moth



caterpillar

**cathedral** *n* a bishop's church  
**cattle** *n* cows, bulls, oxen, etc  
**caught** past tense of *catch*  
**cauliflower** *n* a cabbage with an edible flower head  
**cause** (1) *n* a reason (2) *v* to bring about, make happen  
**cautious** *adj* careful to avoid trouble  
**cavalry** *n* troops mounted on horseback  
**cave** *n* a hollow place in the earth



cave

**cavern** *n* a large cave  
**cavity** *n* a hollow place, opening  
**cease** *v* to stop, leave off  
**ceiling** *n* (a) the top of a room opposite the floor, (b) any upper limit

**celebrated** *adj* famous

**celery** *n* a plant with thick edible stalks

**cell** *n* (a) a small room, (b) a part of an electric battery

**cellar** *n* a room under a building, basement

**cement** *n* a substance that sticks objects together, especially a mixture used in building

**cemetery** *n* a burial ground

**centipede** *n* an insect with many legs

**centre** *n* the middle point of a circle or anything

**century** *n* a period of one 100 years

**cereal** *n* a grain used for food, as rice, millet or wheat

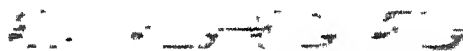
**ceremony** *n* a formal series of acts

**certain** *adj* not to be questioned

**certainty** *n* something that cannot be doubted

**certificate** *n* something written or printed to prove a fact

**chain** *n* a series of connected links



chain

**chair** *n* a separate seat for one person

**chairman** *n* the person in charge of a meeting

**chalet** *n* a small wooden Swiss-type cottage

**chalk** *n* a soft white limestone used for marking or writing

**challenge** *v* to invite someone to take part in a fight or contest

**chameleon** *n* a lizard that can vary the colour of its skin from brown to green

**chamois** *n* a goatlike antelope



chamois

**champion** *n* a person who has won over others  
 John is the boxing *champion* of our school

**chance** *n* an opportunity

**chandelier** *n* a branched frame for holding lights

**change** (1) *v* to alter (2) *n* money returned because too much was given out, small coins

**changeable** *adj* likely to alter

**channel** *n* narrow sea

**chant** *v* to sing

**chapel** *n* place of worship smaller than a church

**chapter** *n* a division of a book



**character** *n* (a) a sign or symbol in writing, (b) person in a play or book, (c) person's special qualities

**charge** *v* (a) to accuse, (b) to rush at an enemy  
The soldiers *charged* at the enemy's position

**charger** *n* a war horse

**charm** (1) *n* power to please and attract others  
(2) *v* to attract and enchant

**chase** *v* to follow

**chasm** *n* a gap or opening, as in the earth

**chat** (1) *v* to talk (2) *n* familiar talk

**chatter** *v* to talk quickly about unimportant matters

**cheap** *adj* of low price

**cheat** (1) *v* to deceive (2) *n* a person who cheats another

**check** (1) *n* pattern of squares (2) *v* (a) to bring to a stop, (b) to make sure something is right

**cheek** *n* (a) the side of the face below the eye, (b) saucy behaviour, impudence

**cheer** (1) *n* a shout of joy or approval (2) *v* to shout in approval or to encourage

The spectators *cheered* the winning team

**cheese** *n* food made from the dried curd of milk



cheese

**cheque** *n* a written order to a bank to pay money

**cherish** *v* (a) to treat kindly, (b) to hold dearly

**cherub** *n* a child angel

**chest** *n* (a) a large box, (b) front upper part of the body

**chestnut** *n* (a) a tree of the beech family, (b) edible nut of this tree



chestnut

**chew** *v* to bite and crush with the teeth

**chick** *n* a baby chicken

**chicken** *n* (a) a young fowl (b) hen or cock, (c) the meat of a hen or cock

**chide** *v* to scold, to rebuke mildly

**chief** (1) *n* most important person (2) *adj* most important

**child** *n* a young human being

**childhood** *n* the state of being a child

**childish** *adj* like a child

**children** *n* the plural of *child*

**chill** *n* coldness

**chime** *n* any sound like the music of bells

**chimney** *n* a passage for smoke especially a brick pipe above a roof

**chimpanzee** *n* a small African ape

**china** *n* cups, saucers, plates and other dishes made from white clay, earthenware

**Chinese** (1) *n* (a) a native of China (b) language of China (2) *adj* of or about China

**chip** (1) *n* a piece cut or broken off (2) *v* to cut or break into small pieces

**chisel** *n* a sharp-edged cutting tool used to shape wood



chisel

**chocolate** *n* (a) a food made from cocoa beans, (b) a sweet or drink made from chocolate

**choice** (1) *n* something chosen (2) *adj* of fine quality

**choir** *n* a group of singers, especially in church

**choke** *v* (a) to be strangled, (b) to stop breathing, (c) to clog The pipe is *choked* up with earth

**choose** *v* to select

**chop** *v* to cut, especially into small pieces

**choppy** *adj* rough and jerky A *choppy* sea

**chorus** *n* (a) the part of a song repeated after each verse, (b) sounds made all together

There was a *chorus* of disapproval from the audience

**chose** past tense of *choose*

**chosen** *adj* selected

**Christ** *n* Jesus Christ, the founder of Christianity

**Christian** *n* a person who believes in Jesus Christ

**Christianity** *n* the religion of Christians

**Christmas** *n* Christ's birthday, celebrated on December 25

**chrysalis** *n* a butterfly when enclosed in a cocoon, pupa

**chubby** *adj* plump and round

**chuckle** *n* a low laugh

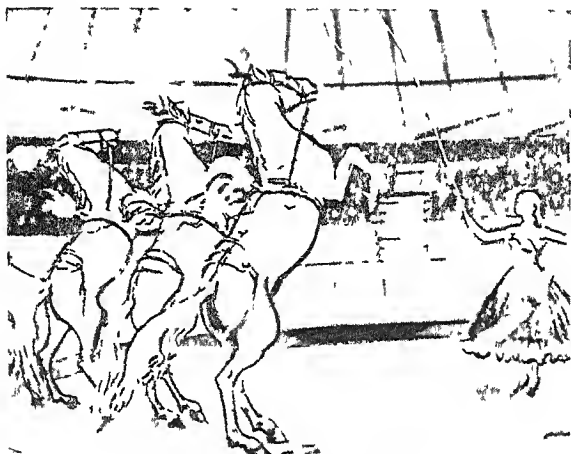
**church** *n* a place of worship, especially for Christians

**cider** *n* a drink made from the juice of apples





**cigar** *n* a tight roll of tobacco for smoking  
**cigarette** *n* a roll of tobacco wrapped in paper for smoking  
**cinder** *n* partly burned coal or wood  
**cinema** *n* a building in which films are shown  
**cipher** *n* secret writing  
**circle** *n* a ring  
**circus** *n* a travelling show with acrobats, clowns and performing animals



circus

**city** *n* a large and important town  
**claim** (1) *n* a demand for something (2) *v* to call for  
**clam** *n* a shellfish with hinged shells  
**clamber** *v* to climb with difficulty  
**clammy** *adj* sticky and moist  
**clamour** *n* a loud noise  
**clap** *v* to applaud  
**clarinet** *n* a long wooden musical instrument, with holes and keys  
**clash** *v* to collide  
**clasp** *v* (a) to hold fast, (b) to embrace  
**class** *n* (a) a group of persons or things of the same kind, (b) a body of students  
**classify** *v* to arrange in groups  
**clatter** *n* a rattling noise  
**claw** (1) *n* a sharp hooked nail on an animal's toe (2) *v* to scratch or tear with claws



claw

**clay** *n* sticky earth When baked it is made into bricks  
**clean** *adj* without dirt, pure  
**clear** (1) *adj* (a) pure, (b) plain A clear explanation, (c) bright (2) *v* (a) to free from blame, (b) to remove an obstruction, (c) to pass without touching I jumped and cleared the pole  
**clench** *v* to grasp firmly  
**clergyman** *n* a minister or priest  
**clerk** *n* a person who keeps records in an office  
**clever** *adj* (a) skilful, (b) quick to learn  
**click** *n* a sharp sound  
**cliff** *n* a steep rockface

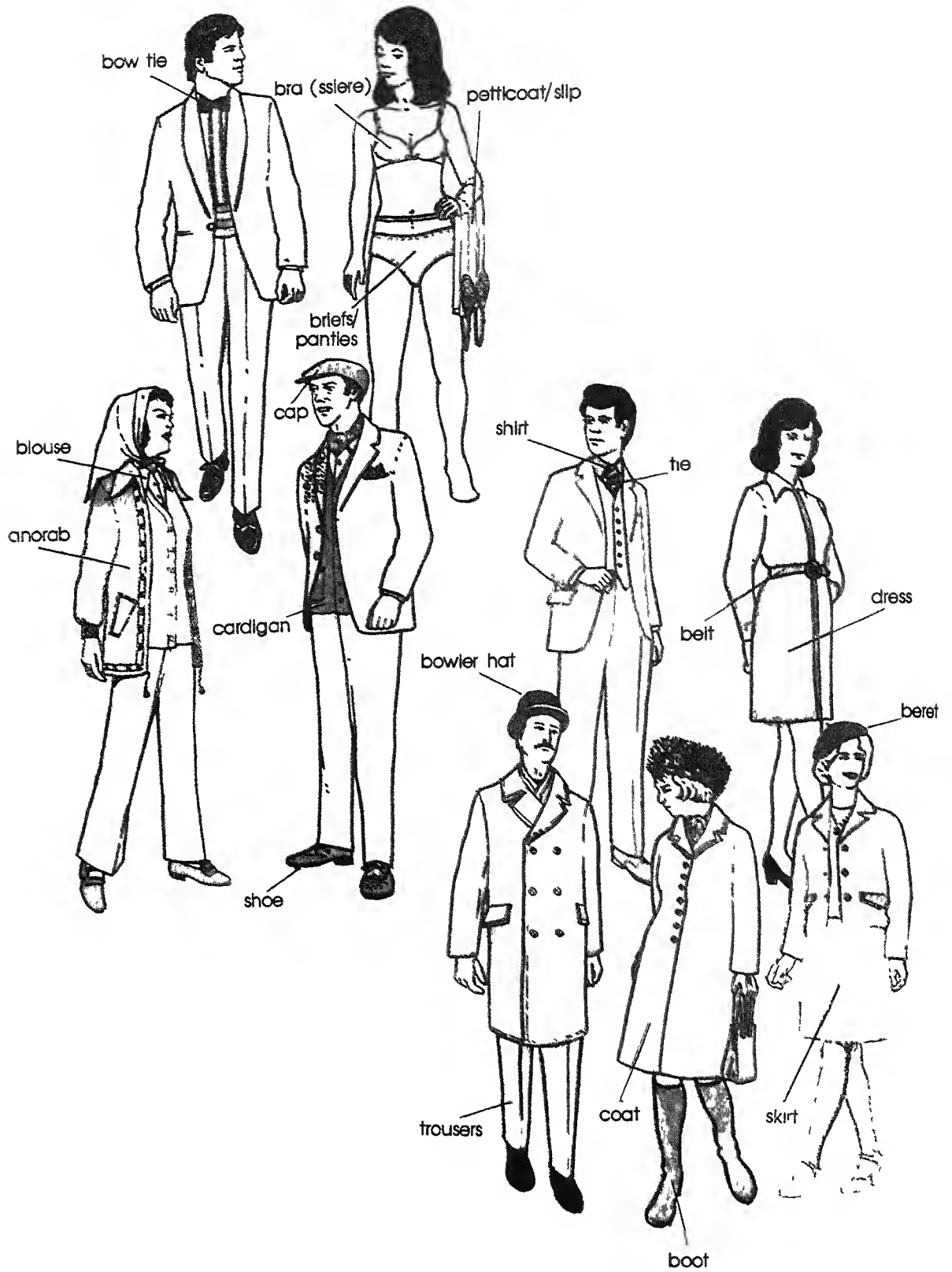


cliff

**climate** *n* the weather conditions of a region  
**climb** *v* to move up or down with the aid of hands and feet  
**cling** *v* (a) to hold closely, (b) to remain close  
**clip** *v* to fasten with a clip  
**cloak** (1) *n* a loose outer garment (2) *v* to hide or conceal  
**clock** *n* a mechanical device to show the time  
**clog** (1) *n* a wooden shoe (2) *v* to choke up  
**close** (1) *n* an end (2) *v* to shut  
**cloth** (1) *n* woven or knitted fabric (2) *adj* made of cloth  
**clothe** *v* to put clothes on  
**clothes** *n pl* garments, apparel  
**cloud** *n* a mass of water or ice in the air  
**clown** *n* a person who earns his living by amusing others, especially in a circus  
**club** *n* (a) a heavy stick used as a weapon, (b) group of people joined for a common purpose  
**clue** *n* something that helps solve a mystery  
**clump** *n* a cluster, especially of trees  
**clumsy** *adj* awkward, lacking skill  
**cluster** *n* a number of things together, bunch



# CLOTHES





**clutch** *v* to grip grasp  
**coach** *n* a four-wheeled carriage, to teach  
**coal** *n* a black substance used as fuel  
**coarse** *adj* rude rough  
**coast** *n* land where it touches the sea sea shore  
**coat** *n* an outer garment for the top part of the body  
**coating** *n* a covering  
**coax** *v* to persuade gently  
**cobbler** *n* a man who mends shoes  
**cobra** *n* a hooded poisonous snake of Asia and Africa



cobra

**cobweb** *n* a spider's web  
**cock** *n* a male bird  
**cockroach** *n* a brown insect  
**cocoa** *n* a powder made from the nuts of the cacao tree  
**coconut** *n* the fruit of the coconut palm  
**cocoon** *n* the protective case made by caterpillars before changing into the pupa stage  
**cod** *n* a large fish of the North Atlantic Sea  
**coffee** *n* a drink made from the roasted and ground seeds of the coffee plant  
**coffin** *n* a box in which a dead body is buried  
**coil** (1) *v* to wind in a circle (2) *n* something coiled  
 An electric coil



coil

**com** *n* metal money  
**cold** (1) *n* cold weather (2) *adj* (a) lacking heat (b) unfriendly  
**collapse** *v* to fall down  
**collar** *n* the part of a shirt or dress around the neck  
**collect** *v* to gather together  
**college** *n* a school of higher learning  
**collide** *v* to knock against something  
**collie** *n* a long-haired Scottish sheepdog  
**colliery** *n* a coal mine  
**colon** *n* a punctuation mark ( )  
**colossal** *adj* of great size, huge  
**colour** *n* a hue, tint  
**colt** *n* a young horse or donkey  
**column** *n* (a) a pillar, (b) division of a page




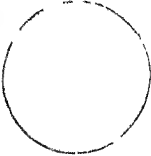


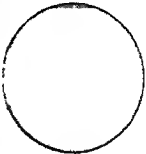
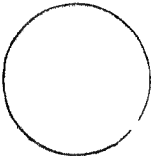

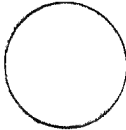

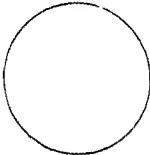


column

**comb** *n* (a) a toothed instrument to tidy the hair (b) crest of some birds  
**combine** *v* to join together  
**come** *v* to arrive  
**comedian** *n* an amusing person  
**comfort** *v* (a) to cheer, console, give hope, (b) to ease grief  
**comical** *adj* funny, causing mirth  
**comma** *n* a mark of punctuation (,)  
**command** (1) *n* an order (2) *v* to order  
**commence** *v* to begin  
**commend** *v* to praise  
**comment** *n* an expression of opinion, remark  
**commit** *v* to give a pledge  
**committee** *n* a group of persons elected or appointed to carry out a certain duty  
**commodity** *n* something useful, as an article of trade, merchandise



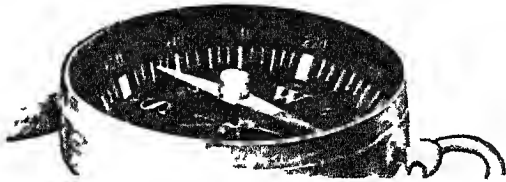
# COLOURS

	red violet		yellow green
	violet		red
	blue violet		red orange
	blue		orange
	green blue		yellow orange
	green		yellow





**common** (1) *n* open ground, owned by a community (2) *adj* (a) belonging to all, (b) usual  
**commonplace** *n* something ordinary and uninteresting  
**commotion** *n* disturbance, excitement  
**communicate** *v* to get in touch with by speaking, writing, etc  
**community** *n* a group of people living together in a place  
**companion** *n* a person who accompanies another, mate  
**company** *n* companions  
**compare** *v* to examine in order to find likeness or difference  
**comparison** *n* an examination to find likeness or difference  
**compass** *n* (a) an instrument for finding direction, (b) instrument for drawing circles



compass

**compel** *v* to force, to make something happen  
**compete** *v* to strive or contend for the same thing Jack and I will *compete* in the race  
**competition** *n* a contest between a number of people  
**complain** *v* to tell of unhappiness with  
**complete** *adj* (a) finished, (b) entire  
**complexion** *n* the colour of the skin or face  
**complicate** *v* to make difficult  
**compliment** *v* to praise  
**compose** *v* (a) to make up, (b) to put together  
**composition** *n* a putting of words together  
**comprehend** *v* to understand  
**comrade** *n* a close friend, companion  
**conceal** *v* (a) to keep secret, (b) to hide  
**conceit** *n* having too good an opinion of oneself  
**concentrate** *v* to think hard  
**concern** (1) *n* (a) a business, (b) interest (2) *v* to be anxious or worried  
**concert** *n* a musical performance  
**concise** *adj* brief, short The teacher asked for a *concise* answer  
**conclude** *v* to finish  
**conclusion** *n* (a) an end, (b) decision arrived at after thought  
**conclusive** *adj* without doubt  
**concrete** *n* a mixture of cement, sand and stones used in building  
**condemn** *v* (a) to pronounce guilty, (b) to sentence to punishment, (c) to declare wrong or unfit

**condition** *n* state This racehorse is in a poor *condition*  
**conduct** *n* behaviour, way of carrying on  
**conductor** *n* a person who collects fares on a bus  
**cone** *n* (a) a body tapering to a point from a circular base, (b) fruit of the pine or fir

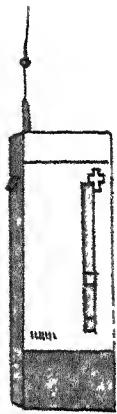


cone

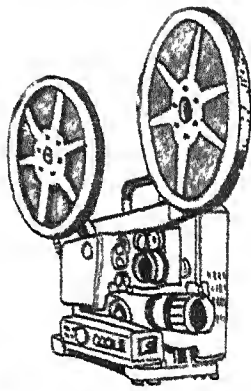
**confectionery** *n* sweets such as chocolates, toffees, etc  
**confess** *v* to own up  
**confide** *v* to trust fully, entrust a secret  
**confident** *adj* sure of a result I am *confident*  
 I will pass the examination  
**confirm** *v* to make sure about  
**confound** *v* to throw into disorder, confuse  
**confuse** *v* to throw into disorder, mix up  
**confusion** *n* (a) disorder, (b) embarrassment  
**congratulate** *v* to wish joy to  
**congregate** *v* to gather together, assemble  
**congregation** *n* an assembly  
**conjuror** *n* a person who performs tricks before an audience  
**connect** *v* to unite, join together  
**conquer** *v* to overcome, win by fighting  
**conscience** *n* a sense of right and wrong  
**conscious** *adj* (a) awake, (b) aware  
**consent** (1) *v* to agree (2) *n* agreement  
**consequence** *n* a result  
**consider** *v* to think about carefully  
**considerate** *adj* thoughtful and kind to others  
**consist** *v* to be made up of  
**console** *v* to comfort someone in distress  
**consonant** *n* any letter of the alphabet except the vowels *a, e, i, o, u*  
**construct** *v* to build, put together, make  
**construction** *n* (a) something built, (b) building  
**contact** *v* to come in touch with  
**contain** *v* to hold  
**container** *n* a vessel to hold things  
**contemplate** *v* to consider carefully  
**contempt** *n* scorn or disdain for something mean  
**content** *v* to make satisfied  
**contents** *n* (a) things held in a certain space, (b) subject matter



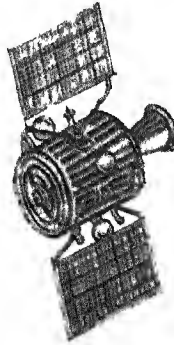
# COMMUNICATIONS



walkie talkie  
(wireless)



cinema projector



satellite



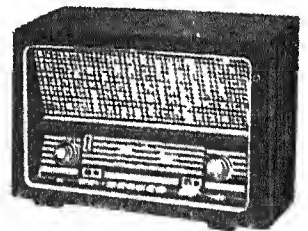
news paper



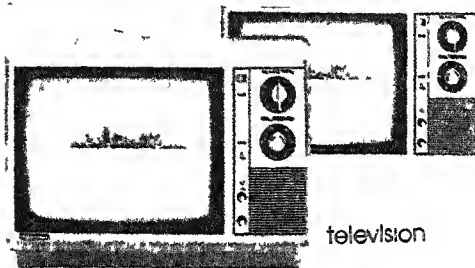
teleprinter



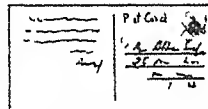
signal flag



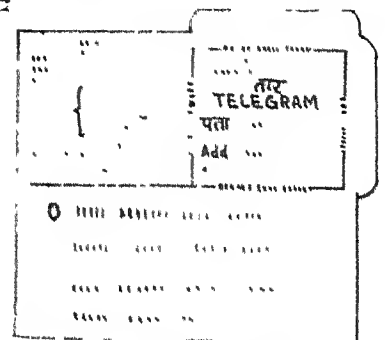
radio



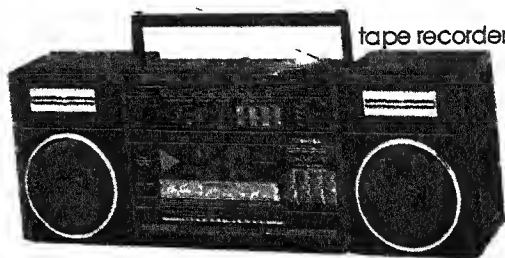
television



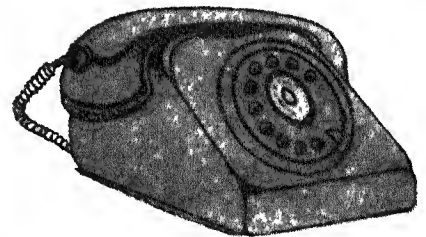
letter or post card



telegram



tape recorder



telephone





contest

**contest** *n* a competition

**contestant** *n* a person who takes part in a contest

**continual** *adj* going on without stopping

**continue** *v* (a) to remain, (b) last, (c) go on with

**contract** (1) *n* an agreement (2) *v* to shrink

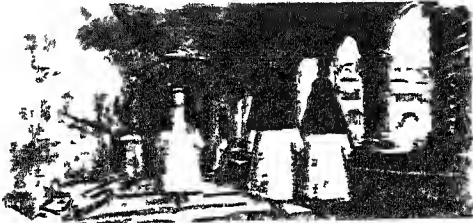
**contradict** *v* (a) to deny what someone says, (b) to say the opposite

**contrast** *n* the difference between things when compared

**control** *v* to govern

**convenient** *adj* suitable

**convent** *n* a house for nuns



convent

**conversation** *n* talk

**convict** *n* a prisoner serving a long prison sentence

**convince** *v* to make another person agree with your arguments

**cook** (1) *n* a person whose job is to prepare food (2) *v* to prepare food by heating it

**cool** *adj* fairly cold

**copper** *n* a reddish metal used to conduct electricity or make vessels

**copy** (1) *n* an imitation (2) *v* (a) to imitate, (b) to make a copy

**coral** *n* a stony substance formed from the skeletons of small sea animals

**cord** *n* a strong string

**cork** *n* the outer layer of a tree's bark

**corn** *n* (a) the seed of wheat, barley, oats, grain, (b) hard growth on the feet or hands

**corner** *n* the place where two roads or walls meet

**coronation** *n* the crowning of a king or queen

**coronet** *n* a small crown worn by nobles

**corpse** *n* a dead body

**correct** (1) *v* to make right (2) *adj* (a) right, (b) without any mistake

**corridor** *n* a passage with rooms opening on to it



corridor

**corrupt** *adj* bad, depraved

**cost** *n* the price paid for a thing

**costly** *adj* high-priced, expensive, dear

**costume** *n* dress, clothes

**cot** *n* (a) small bed, (b) cradle, hut

**cottage** *n* a small house especially in the countryside



cottage

**cotton** *n* (a) a white substance like wool covering the seeds of the cotton plant, (b) thread or cloth spun from this

**cough** *v* to force air from lungs with a noise

**could** *v* (a) past tense of *can* (b) was able to, (c) knew how to

**count** *v* to number

**counter** *n* a shop or restaurant table

**country** *n* rural districts

**county** *n* a division of a country

**couple** *n* (a) a pair, (b) two

**coupon** *n* a ticket showing the holder's right to receive services, money, etc

**courage** *n* bravery, fearlessness



**course** *n* (a) a passage, (b) space gone over, (c) direction

**court** *n* (a) the home of a king, (b) open space or yard

**courteous** *adj* polite

**cousin** *n* the son or daughter of an uncle or aunt

**cover** *n* anything that shelters

**coward** *n* a person who has no courage

**crab** *n* an animal with a hard shell and pincers

**crack** (1) *n* a sharp, sudden noise (2) *v* to break, especially with a sharp sound

**cradle** *n* (a) a baby's bed, (b) a strong frame, (c) place of origin

**crane** *n* (a) a machine to lift heavy weights, (b) long-legged, long-necked, wading bird



crane

**crash** *v* (a) to break noisily, (b) to fall and be smashed

**crate** *n* a container

**crater** *n* the bowl-shaped mouth of a volcano

**crawl** *v* to move slowly, especially on hands and feet

**crayon** *n* a chalk pencil used in drawing

**crazy** *adj* (a) insane, (b) mad

**cream** *n* the oily, yellow part of milk

**creamery** *n* place where cream, butter and cheese are made or sold

**creature** *n* a living thing, as an animal or human

**creep** *v* to move slowly, especially close to the ground

**crest** *n* the tuft or comb on the head of an animal or bird

**crew** *n* the group of sailors who man a ship

**crib** *n* (a) a manger for animals, (b) child's bed with high sides

**cricket** *n* (a) a small leaping insect of the grasshopper family, (b) game played with bat, ball and wickets

**crime** *n* any wrong act

**crimson** *n* a deep red colour

**cripple** *n* a lame person

**crisp** *adj* brittle easily crumbled

**croak** (1) *n* the harsh cry of a frog (2) *v* to cry or speak hoarsely

**crochet** *n* fancy knitting done with a hooked needle

**crocodile** *n* a large long-tailed reptile of tropical regions



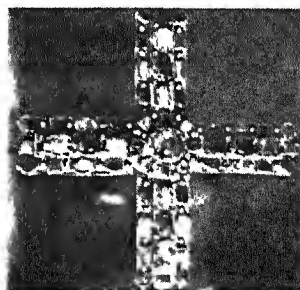
crocodile

**crocus** *n* a flowering bulb of early spring bearing funnel-shaped flowers

**crook** *n* thief, dishonest person

**crop** *n* harvest A good *crop* of peaches

**cross** (1) *n* (a) the mark + or x, (b) any such symbol of the Christian religion (2) *v* (a) to move across, (b) cancel with lines I spelled the word wrongly so I *crossed* it out (3) *adj* bad-tempered



cross

**crossbow** *n* a short powerful weapon of the Middle Ages

**crouch** *v* to stoop low

**crow** *n* (a) a large black bird with a harsh cry, (b) cry of a cock bird, *v* of cock's loud cry.

**crowd** *n* many persons assembled together

**crown** *n* a head-dress worn by a king or queen



crown





**cruel** *adj* merciless, causing suffering  
**crumb** *n* a tiny piece of broken bread or cake  
**crumble** *v* to break in pieces  
**crunch** *v* to crush or grind, especially noisily  
 He *crunched* the nuts with his teeth  
**crush** *v* to squeeze together  
**crust** *n* a hard covering the *crust* of bread  
**cry** (1) *n* (a) a loud shout, (b) weeping (c) sound made by an animal or bird (2) *v* (a) to call, (b) to weep  
**cub** *n* the young of certain animals, as the lion and fox  
**cuff** (1) *n* (a) the end of a sleeve, (b) blow (2) *v* to slap  
**culvert** *n* an arched drain under a road, canal or railway  
**cunning** *n* deceitful cleverness  
**cup** *n* a small vessel used to drink from  
**cupful** *n* as much as a cup holds  
**cure** *v* to heal  
**curious** *adj* inquisitive  
**curl** *n* a ringlet of hair  
**currant** *n* small dried grape



currant

**current** *n* a stream of air or water  
**curt** *adj* short, brief, rude  
**curtain** *n* cloth hanging over a window  
**curve** (1) *n* a bend (2) *v* to bend  
**cushion** *n* a soft pad or pillow to lean against or sit on  
**custard** *n* a baked or boiled mixture of milk eggs and sugar  
**custom** *n* the usual way of doing things  
**customer** *n* a person who buys at a shop  
**cut** *v* to divide, wound or slash with an edged instrument  
**cutlery** *n* implements used in eating and cutting knives, forks, spoons, etc  
**cylinder** *n* a long tube of uniform diameter

### The fourth letter of the alphabet

**dab** *v* to touch lightly  
**daffodil** *n* a plant with yellow flowers  
**dagger** *n* a short sword used for stabbing



dagger

**dahlia** *n* a plant that flowers in autumn and bears large, brightly-coloured blossoms  
**daily** *adj* happening every day  
**dainty** *adj* delicate  
**dairy** *n* (a) a place where cows are kept, (b) a shop where milk, butter and cheese are sold



dairy

**daisy** *n* a plant that bears flowers with yellow centres and white or pink petals  
**dale** *n* a valley  
**damage** (1) *n* injury (2) *v* to hurt  
**dance** *n* movements in time to music  
**dandelion** *n* a weed bearing yellow flowers  
**danger** *n* risk



danger

**dangle** *v* to hang down loosely  
**dare** *v* (a) to have courage to do, (b) to challenge  
**dark** *adj* without light, not bright  
**darkness** *n* the state of being dark  
**darn** *v* to mend holes with stitches I shall have to *darn* these old socks





dart

**dart** *n* (a) a sharp-pointed arrow, (b) quick movement

**dash** *n* (a) a blow, (b) mark (—) in writing used to separate, (c) rush

**date** *n* (a) time when something happens  
I have fixed the *date* for my marriage, (b)

fruit of the date palm

**daughter** *n* a female child

**dawdle** *v* to waste time

**dawn** *n* daybreak

**day** *n* a period of 24 hours from midnight to midnight

**daytime** *n* the time when the sun is up

**daze** (1) *v* to stun (2) *n* a confused state

**dazzle** *v* to make difficult to see by too much light

**dead** *adj* not living

**deaf** *adj* unable to hear

**deal** *n* (a) a business transaction, (b) amount

**dear** *adj* (a) loved, (b) expensive, (c) charming

**death** *n* (a) the end of life, (b) state of being dead

**debate** *v* to argue or discuss

**debt** *n* something owed by one person to another

**decade** *n* a period of ten years

**decay** *v* to become rotten

**deceit** *n* a trick to mislead someone

**December** *n* the twelfth month of the year

**decide** *v* to make up one's mind

**decision** *n* act of making up one's mind

**deck** *n* the floor of a ship

**declare** *v* to make known clearly

**decorate** *v* to make attractive



decorate

**decrease** *v* to make less

**deduct** *v* to take away from

**deed** *n* (a) something done, (b) legal document proving ownership

**deep** (1) *adj* far down or back (2) *n* the sea

**deer** *n* a cud-chewing animal The male has long antlers

**defeat** *v* to win a victory

**defect** *n* a fault

**defend** *v* to protect from danger or harm

**define** *v* to explain a meaning

**definite** *adj* (a) exact (b) clear

**defy** *v* (a) to challenge, (b) to refuse to obey

**delay** *v* to stop for a time

**deliberate** *adj* done on purpose

**delicate** *adj* weak frail fine

**delicious** *adj* pleasing to taste



delicious

**delight** *n* great joy

**deliver** *v* (a) to free (b) to hand over

**dell** *n* a small valley

**delta** *n* triangular land at the mouth of a river

**deluge** *n* a flood

**demand** (1) *n* a strong request (2) *v* to claim

**den** *n* shelter for an animal

**dense** *adj* (a) crowded, (b) thick

**dent** *n* a small hollow on a smooth surface

**dentist** *n* a person who pulls out, repairs and cleans teeth

**deny** *v* (a) to say that something is not true (b) to disown

**depart** *v* (a) to leave, (b) to go away



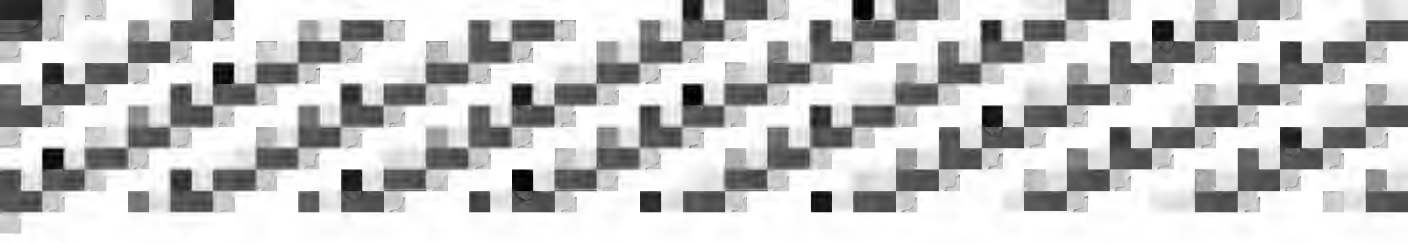
depart

**department** *n* a separate part of an office

**depend** *v* to rely on

**depot** *n* centre for soldiers

**deprive** *v* to take away



**depth** *n* a distance downward  
**deputy** *n* a person who acts for another  
**derive** *v* to obtain from  
**descent** *n* (a) a going down, (b) ancestry  
**describe** *v* to write about  
**desert** *n* a dry, waterless place where few plants can grow



desert

**desert** *v* to run away from  
**deserve** *v* to be worthy of  
**design** (1) *v* to make a pattern or plan (2) *n* a pattern or plan  
**desire** *v* to wish for  
**desk** *n* a table with drawers for writing  
**despair** *v* to lose hope  
**despise** *v* to look down on  
**dessert** *n* fruits after a meal  
**destroy** *v* (a) to smash, (b) ruin, (c) kill  
**detail** *n* (a) a small part, (b) minute account  
**detain** *v* to delay, to hold back  
**determine** *v* to decide, to find out  
**detest** *v* (a) to hate, (b) dislike intensely  
**develop** *v* (a) to make more perfect, (b) to bring out the picture on a film  
**devil** *n* an evil spirit  
**dew** *n* moisture that forms in drops at night, as on grass  
**diagonal** *n* the line drawn from corner to opposite corner of a four-sided figure  
**diagram** *n* a drawing intended to explain simply  
**dial** *n* a plate for indicating something, as a clockface, speed indicator, telephone dial



dial

**diameter** *n* a straight line through the centre of a circle  
**diamond** *n* a very hard precious stone



diamond

**diary** *n* a private account of daily events  
**dictionary** *n* a book giving the spelling and meaning of words  
**did** past tense of *do*  
**die** *v* to stop living  
**diet** *n* the drink and food a person takes  
**different** *adj* not the same  
**difficult** *adj* hard to do  
**dig** *v* to make a hole  
**digest** *v* to dissolve food in the stomach  
**digit** *n* any of the numbers 1 to 9  
**dike** *n* a mound of earth to keep out water  
**dilate** *v* to make or become wider or larger  
**diligent** *adj* hard-working  
**dim** *adj* not clear, faint  
**dimple** *n* a small hollow in the cheek or chin  
**din** *n* a loud noise  
**dine** *v* to eat, especially dinner  
**dinghy** *n* a small rowing or sailing boat



dinghy

**dinner** *n* (a) a principal meal of the day, (b) banquet  
**dip** (1) *v* to place something in a liquid for a short time (2) *n* a downward slope  
**direct** (1) *adj* (a) straight, (b) frank (2) *v* (a) to order, (b) to put an address on, (c) to show the right way  
**directory** *n* a book of names and addresses  
**dirt** *n* (a) earth, (b) anything unclean  
**disabled** *adj* crippled



**disagree** *v* (a) to fail to agree, (b) to quarrel  
**disappear** *v* (a) to go out of sight, (b) to be lost  
**disarrange** *v* (a) to spoil the arrangement of, (b) make untidy  
**disaster** *n* a sudden misfortune  
**discard** *v* to throw away or aside  
**discharge** *n* firing of a gun, *v* to perform  
**disciple** *n* a follower, especially of Jesus Christ



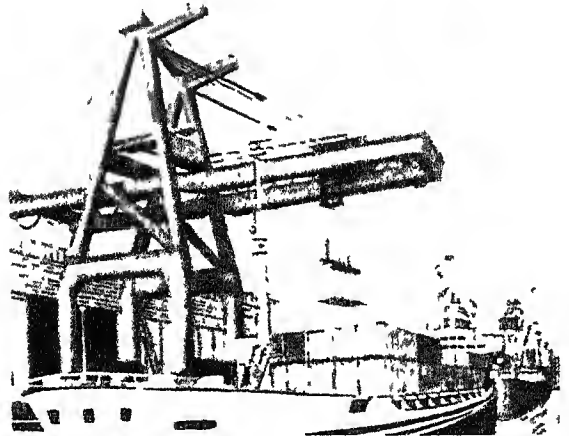
disciple

**discipline** *n* (a) strict training, (b) orderly conduct  
**disclose** *v* to reveal, to make known  
**discomfort** *n* something that causes inconvenience or distress  
**disconnect** *v* to undo, unfasten, separate  
**discount** (1) *v* to disregard (2) *n* the amount by which a bill is reduced This shop gives a *discount* on cash purchases  
**discourage** *v* to dishearten  
**discover** *v* to find out, especially for the first time  
**discuss** *v* to talk about  
**disdain** *v* to look down on  
**disease** *n* an illness or ailment that causes bad health  
**disembark** *v* to land from a ship  
**disfigure** *v* to spoil the appearance of  
**disgrace** (1) *n* shame, cause of shame (2) *v* to bring shame to  
**disguise** *n* anything that hides true appearance  
**disgust** *n* strong dislike  
**dishearten** *v* to discourage  
**dishonest** *adj* not honest Telling lies is being *dishonest*  
**disk** *n* (a) a flat thin plate, (b) gramophone record (also spelt disc)



disk

**dislike** *v* to regard with distaste  
**disloyal** *adj* not loyal faithless  
**dismal** *adj* (a) gloomy dreary (b) unhappy  
**dismay** *n* terror loss of spirit  
**dismiss** *v* to send away discharge  
**disobedient** *adj* refusing to obey  
**disown** *v* to refuse to accept as belonging to oneself  
**dispensary** *n* a place where medicines are prepared  
**displace** *v* to take the place of  
**display** (1) *v* to show (2) *n* an exhibition  
**displease** *v* (a) to make angry (b) to annoy  
**disrespect** *n* lack of respect, rudeness  
**dissolve** *v* to melt Sugar *dissolves* in water  
**distance** *n* (a) the space between objects, (b) a distant place  
**distant** *adj* a long way off  
**distinct** *adj* (a) clear (b) different (c) plain  
**distress** (1) *n* worry pain (2) *v* to cause unhappiness  
**district** *n* a division of a city town or region  
**disturb** *v* (a) to throw into disorder or confusion, (b) to interrupt (c) to trouble I am *disturbed* by the bad news  
**ditch** *n* a narrow trench dug in the earth  
**divan** *n* a couch or sofa  
**dive** *v* to plunge head first into water  
**divide** *v* (a) to separate into parts (b) to keep apart (c) to distribute  
**dizzy** *adj* (a) giddy (b) confused  
**do** *v* (a) to bring about (b) to work at, (c) to serve  
**dock** *n* a place where ships are loaded and unloaded



dock

**dockyard** *n* a place where ships are built and repaired  
**doctor** *n* a person qualified to cure sick people  
**dodge** *v* to move aside suddenly  
**doe** *n* the female of a rabbit, hare or deer  
**dog** *n* an animal of the wolf kind



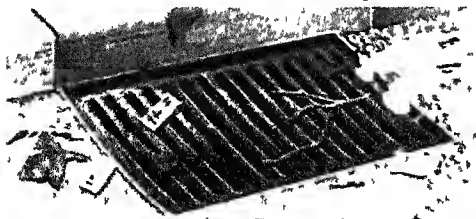


**dollar** *n* (a) the unit of money of certain countries, (b) a coin or paper note  
**dolphin** *n* a sea animal like a small whale  
**dome** *n* a roof shaped like a half-sphere, cupola  
**done** past participle of *do*  
**donkey** *n* (a) a horselike animal smaller and with longer ears, ass (b) stupid person  
**door** *n* a barrier by which an entrance is opened and closed  
**dose** *n* a measure of medicine to be taken at one time  
**dot** *n* a point  
**double** *adj* twice as much, *v* to make double  
**doubt** *v* (a) to be unsure, (b) to distrust 1 *doubt* his honesty  
**dough** *n* moistened flour or meal before kneading and cooking  
**dove** *n* a kind of pigeon

dove



**down** (1) *adv* towards a lower position (2) *prep* at, or to the lower part of  
**dozen** *n* a group of twelve  
**drag** *v* (a) to pull along slowly, (b) to pass slowly The time *dragged* on  
**dragon** *n* a fairy-tale fire-breathing serpent  
**dragon fly** *n* a colourful winged insect  
**drain** *n* a channel to draw off liquid



drain

**drake** *n* a male duck  
**draught** *n* (a) a current of air, (b) a drink, (c) depth of water needed to float a ship  
**draw** *v* (a) to pull, (b) to sketch  
**drawbridge** *n* a bridge that can be drawn up and let down, especially one at the gate of a castle  
**drawer** *n* a sliding box, as in a table  
**dread** (1) *n* great fear (2) *v* to fear  
**dream** (1) *n* thoughts that come during sleep (2) *v* to imagine  
**drench** *v* to wet thoroughly  
**dress** (1) *n* clothes, gown (2) *v* (a) to put clothes on, (b) to tend a wound  
**drill** (1) *n* (a) a tool for boring holes, (b) a strict exercise (2) *v* to make a hole with a drill



drill

**drink** *v* to swallow liquid, *n* alcohol  
**drip** *v* to fall in drops  
**drive** (1) *n* (a) a ride, especially in a motor-car, (b) road leading to a large house (2) *v* to direct a moving vehicle or animal  
**driver** *n* a person who drives  
**drizzle** (1) *n* fine rain (2) *v* to rain in small drops  
**drone** *n* (a) a male bee, (b) a humming noise  
**droop** *v* (a) to bend down, (b) to become weak  
**drop** *v* (a) to let fall, (b) to throw away  
**drought** *n* a long period of dry weather  
**drove** *n* a group of cattle being driven along  
**drown** *v* to die in water



drown

**drowsy** *adj* sleepy, half-awake  
**dry** (1) *adj* (a) not rainy, (b) without moisture, (c) thirsty (2) *v* to make or become dry  
**duck** (1) *n* a flat-billed swimming bird (2) *v* (a) to push under water, (b) to bob down  
**due** *n* something owed, debt, fee  
**duke** *n* a nobleman of the highest rank below prince  
**dumb** *adj* lacking the power to speak  
**dummy** *n* a model made to look like the real thing A tailor's *dummy*  
**dune** *n* a sandhill  
**dungeon** *n* a closed underground prison  
**during** *prep* in the course of  
**dusk** *n* the darker period of twilight  
 **dusky** *adj* dark-coloured  
**dust** (1) *n* fine particles of matter (2) *v* (a) to remove dust (from), (b) to sprinkle with powder  
**duty** *n* (a) an obligation, (b) service required by one's work  
**dwarf** *n* a man, animal or plant well below normal size  
**dye** (1) *n* matter used for colouring (2) *v* to stain with colouring matter



# DRESSES OF INDIA



Assam



Bengal



Bihar



Delhi



Gujrat



Haryana



Himachal Pradesh



Jammu & Kashmir



Karnataka



Kerala



Madhya Pradesh



Maharashtra





Manipur



Meghalaya



Nagaland



Orissa



Punjab



Rajasthan



Sikkim



Tamilnadu



Tripura



Uttar Pradesh



# E e

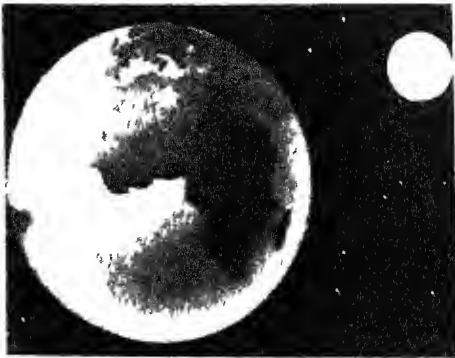
The fifth letter of the alphabet

**each** *adj* and *pron* every (one) considered individually  
**eager** *adj* very anxious to have or do  
**eagle** *n* a large bird of prey  
**ear** *n* the organ of hearing



ear

**early** *adv* before the usual time  
**earn** *v* (a) to get money by working, (b) to deserve  
**earnest** *adj* serious, not joking  
**earth** *n* (a) the planet on which we live, (b) the ground



earth

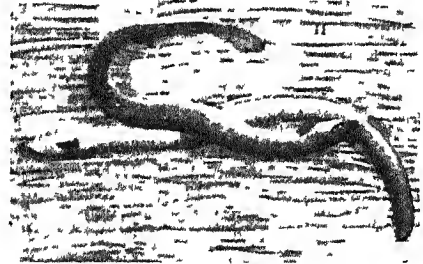
**earthquake** *n* a shaking or trembling on the surface of the earth  
**earthworm** *n* a long worm that lives in the soil  
**east** *n* (a) where the sun rises, (b) one of the four chief points of the compass  
**Easter** *n* a feast in memory of Christ's resurrection from the dead  
**easy** *adj* (a) not hard to do, (b) comfortable, (c) free from worry or pain

**eat** *v* to chew and swallow food  
**eaves** *n* the overhanging edges of a roof  
**ebb** *n* the flowing back of the tide  
**eccentric** *adj* acting strangely, queer  
**echo** *v* to send back a sound



echo

**edge** *n* (a) the cutting side of a blade, (b) brink, (c) boundary  
**educate** *v* to train in knowledge and skill  
**education** *n* training, instruction and study  
**eel** *n* a long, snake-like fish



eel

**effect** (1) *n* a result, outcome (2) *v* to bring about, accomplish  
**effort** *n* (a) an attempt, (b) hard work  
**egg** *n* an oval body usually in a thin shell from which young birds and other young animals hatch out  
**eight** *n* the number after 7, eight units  
**either** *adj* one or the other  
**elastic** (1) *adj* able to return to its original shape after being stretched or bent (2) *n* a rubber band  
**elbow** *n* the joint of the arm  
**elder** *n* an older person  
**electricity** *n* an important source of energy from which we obtain lighting and heat  
**elephant** *n* a very large animal with a long trunk, found in Asia and Africa  
**eleven** *n* the number after ten, eleven units  
**elf** *n* a tiny fairy  
**elk** *n* a large deer of Asia and Europe with large spreading antlers





**elm** *n* a large shady tree with hard wood  
**else** *adv* besides, otherwise, instead  
**embark** *v* to go on board a ship  
**embarrass** *v* to make upset and confused  
**embers** *n* the remains of a fire in which coal or wood is still glowing  
**embroidery** *n* needlework on cloth



embroidery

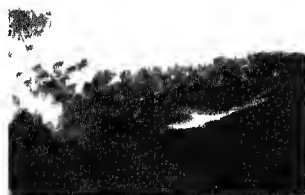
**emerald** *n* a green precious stone  
**emotion** *n* excitement, a feeling such as joy, anger, fear, etc  
**emperor** *n* the ruler of an empire  
**empire** *n* a number of countries under one ruler  
**employ** *v* (a) to use, (b) to give work to  
**empty** (1) *adj* containing nothing, vacant (2) *v* (a) to make or become empty, (b) to pour out  
**enchant** *v* to charm, fascinate, delight  
**encourage** *v* (a) to give courage to, (b) to urge on  
**encyclopaedia** *n* a book or books containing information on many subjects or much information on one subject



encyclopaedia

**end** (1) *n* a conclusion (2) *v* to bring to a conclusion  
**endurance** *n* ability to last or hold out  
**enemy** *n* a person who hates or harms another  
**energy** *n* (a) power to work or be active (b) a form of power, as electricity  
**engine** *n* a machine, as a motor-car engine  
**English** *n* the people of England and their language

**engraving** *v* to cut letters, etc on metal or stone  
**enjoy** *v* to take pleasure in  
**enormous** *adj* huge, extremely large  
**enough** *adj* sufficient  
**enquire** *v* to ask Also *inquire*  
**enrage** *v* to make very angry  
**enter** *v* (a) to go into, (b) to pierce, (c) to join I will *enter* the singing contest  
**entertain** *v* (a) to amuse, (b) to receive in one's home My parents like to *entertain* friends  
**enthusiasm** *n* eagerness and interest in a subject  
**entire** *adj* undivided, whole, complete  
**entrance** *n* doorway for entering  
**envelope** *n* a piece of folded gummed paper for enclosing letters  
**envoy** *n* a representative sent by one government to another  
**envy** (1) *n* jealousy (2) *v* to feel jealous of  
**epidemic** *n* a quick-spreading disease that affects many people at the same time In our town, there is an influenza *epidemic*  
**equal** (1) *n* a person or thing of the same rank, size, value, etc as another (2) *adj* exactly alike  
**equator** *n* an imaginary line around the earth, equally distant at all points from the North and South Poles  
**erect** (1) *v* to raise, build (2) *adj* upright  
**ermine** *n* a weasel whose fur becomes white in winter  
**erosion** *n* a wearing away, especially of soil by the action of wind or water  
**errand** *n* a trip to do business  
**error** *n* a mistake  
**eruption** *n* (a) a breaking out, (b) bursting out



eruption



**escape** *v* to get free

**Eskimo** *n* a member of a race living in the Arctic regions

**especially** *adv* chiefly, particularly

**estate** *n* a grand house with lands around

**eve** *n* (a) evening, (b) evening or period before an event Christmas Eve

**even** (1) *adj* (a) capable of being divided by two without leaving a remainder, (b) equal (2) *v* to make level or equal

**evening** *n* the last part of the day and first part of the night

evening



evening

**event** *n* a happening

**ever** *adv* (a) at all times, (b) at any time

**evergreen** *n* a tree or plant that has green leaves always The pine tree is an evergreen

**every** *adj* each of all

**everywhere** *adv* in every place

**evil** (1) *n* something that is wrong or wicked

(2) *adj* harmful, bad

**ewe** *n* a female sheep



ewe

**exact** *adj* accurate, correct

**exaggerate** *v* to say that something is larger, better etc than it really is

**examination** *n* (a) a test of knowledge, (b) careful inspection A medical examination

**examine** *v* (a) to inspect carefully, (b) to question closely

**example** *n* a pattern, sample

**excellent** *adj* extremely good

**except** *prep* leaving out not including

**exchange** (1) *v* to give one thing and have another given in return (2) *n* a barter

**excite** *v* to stir up, rouse

**excitement** *n* agitation

**exclaim** *v* to cry out suddenly

**exclude** *v* to keep out

**excursion** *n* a short tour, pleasure trip



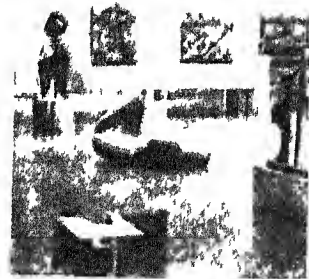
excursion

**excuse** (1) *v* to free from blame (2) *n* an apology

**exercise** (1) *n* bodily activity (2) *v* to train by use

**exhaust** *v* (a) to use completely, (b) to tire out

**exhibit** (1) *v* to put on display (2) *n* something on display in an exhibition

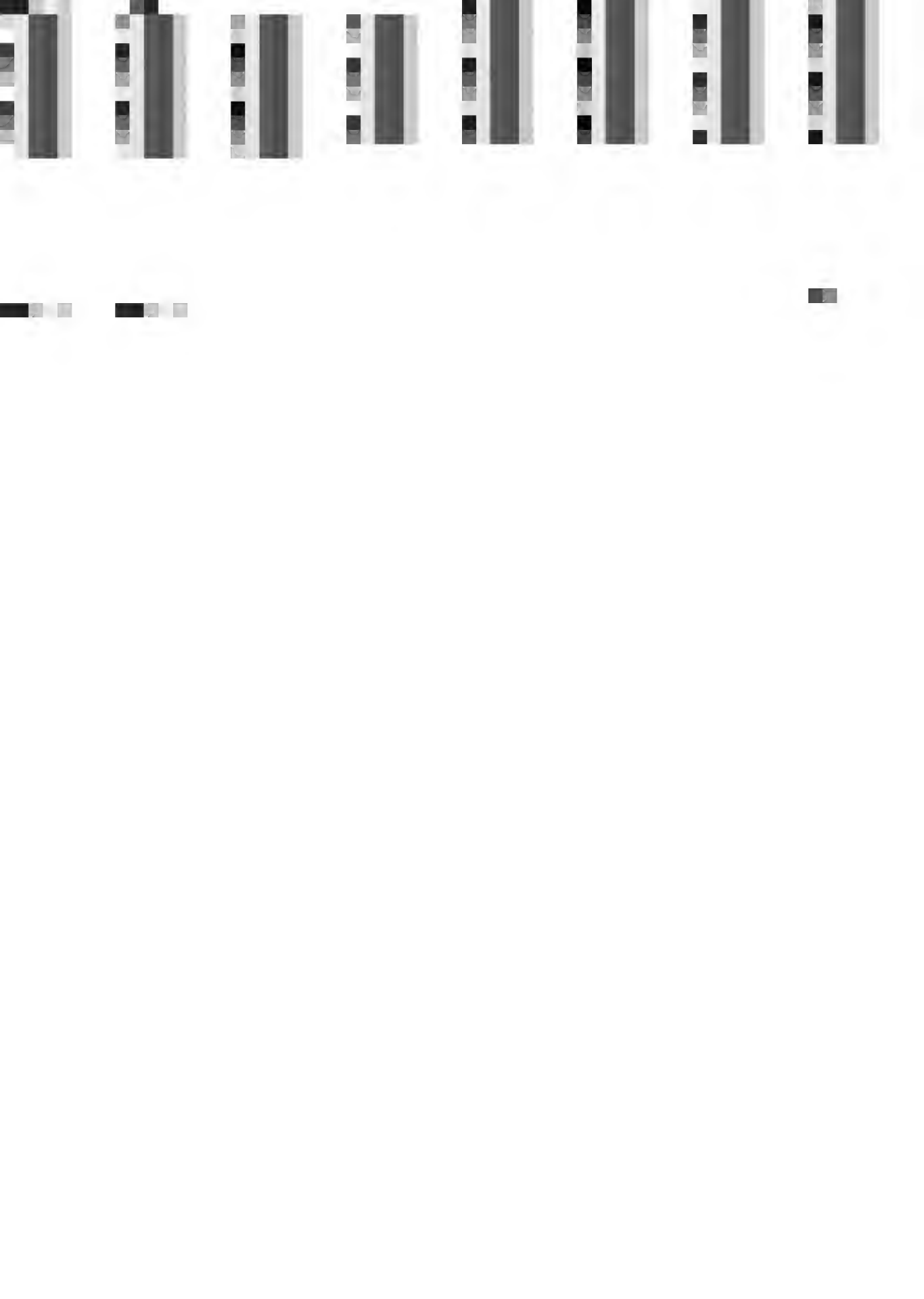


exhibit

**exile** *v* to send a person away from his own country

**exit** *n* (a) departure, (b) right way out

**expand** *v* (a) to unfold, (b) to swell, (c) to take up more space When a metal is heated, it expands



**expect** *v* to look forward to something that you would like to, or almost certainly, will happen

**expedition** *n* a journey for a special purpose

**expel** *v* (a) to drive out, (b) to force out

**expense** *n* (a) cost, (b) something spent

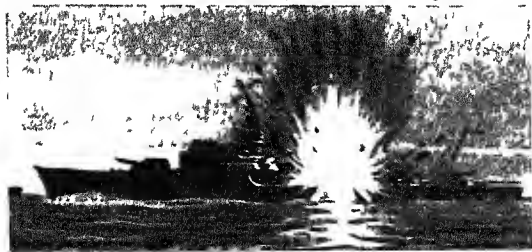
**experience** (1) *n* (a) living through events, (b) knowledge gained by doing so (2) *v* to learn by living through events

**experiment** (1) *v* to find out by testing or trial (2) *n* a test or trial In our Biology and Chemistry lessons, we do many *experiments*

**expert** (1) *n* a person who knows a great deal about a particular subject (2) *adj* (a) clever, (b) skilful Paul is an *expert* fisherman

**explain** *v* to give reasons, make clear

**explode** *v* to burst noisily and violently



explode

**explore** *v* (a) to search, (b) to examine carefully

**explorer** *n* a person who visits and studies unknown places

**express** (1) *n* a fast train (2) *adj* very fast (3) *v* (a) to mean, (b) to show

**expression** *n* (a) a look, appearance, (b) a saying with a special meaning

**extend** *v* to stretch out, to widen

**exterior** (1) *n* the outside (2) *adj* external

**extinct** *adj* (a) existing no longer, (b) active no longer an *extinct* volcano

**extra** *adv* more than the usual

**extract** *v* (a) to pull out, (b) to press out

**extravagant** *adj* wasteful

**eye** (1) *n* the organ of sight (2) *v* to look at closely



eye

**eyebrow** *n* the line of hair on the arch over a person's eye



The sixth letter of the alphabet

**fable** *n* a tale that teaches a lesson

**fabric** *n* a cloth made from fibres

**face** (1) *n* (a) front part of the head, (b) front part or surface of anything (2) *v* to look towards

**fact** *n* something that happens, reality

**factory** *n* a place where goods are manufactured



factory

**fade** *v* (a) to lose colour, (b) to wither

**fail** *v* (a) to be unsuccessful, (b) to become weak

**faint** (1) *adj* weak, slight (2) *v* to lose consciousness

**fair** (1) *adj* (a) light, not dark, (b) beautiful, (c) average, (d) modest, (e) fine The weather should be *fair* today (2) *n* (a) a market, (b) a sale



fair



**fairy** *n* an imaginary small human being with magic powers

**faith** *n* (a) belief (b) loyalty, (c) confidence

**fake** *n* something false, fraud

**falcon** *n* a small, swift hawk

**fall** *v* (a) to drop (b) to occur My birthday falls on Thursday

**false** *adj* (a) not true, (b) artificial

**falsehood** *n* a lie

**falter** *v* (a) to be unsteady, (b) to hesitate in speech or purpose

**fame** *n* condition of being known to many people

**familiar** *adj* (a) having knowledge of, (b) well known

**family** *n* a group of closely related persons

**famine** *n* shortage of food in a region or country

**famous** *adj* very well known

**fan** (1) *n* a device that blows air (2) *v* to direct air on I fanned my face

**fancy** *n* (a) a taste or liking, (b) imagination

**fang** *n* a long pointed tooth The wolf bared its fangs



fang

**far** (1) *adv* at or to a great distance (2) *adj* remote

**fare** *n* price paid for travel

**farewell** *n* a greeting on parting, good-bye

**farm** (1) *n* land used to raise animals and crops (2) *v* to cultivate land



farm

**fashion** *n* the style popular at a certain time

**fast** (1) *n* a period of going without food (2) *adj* (a) rapid, (b) firm, (c) ahead of the correct time My watch is fast by 5 minutes

(3) *adv* swiftly

**fasten** *v* (a) to fix or become fixed, (b) to fix securely, (c) to shut

**fat** (1) *n* (a) flesh containing oily matter, (b) any rich part (2) *adj* (a) plump, (b) greasy



fat

**fatal** *adj* deadly, causing death

**father** *n* (a) a male parent, (b) a priest

**fathom** *n* a nautical measure of 6 feet

**fault** *n* (a) a mistake, (b) a flaw



fault

**favour** (1) *n* (a) approval, (b) support, (c) kindness (2) *v* to regard or treat with favour

**favourite** (1) *n* a person or thing preferred to others (2) *adj* best-liked

**fawn** *n* (a) a young deer, (b) a light-brown colour

**fear** (1) *n* a feeling of dread (2) *v* to be afraid of

**feast** (1) *n* (a) a festival, (b) a heavy meal (2) *v* to eat heartily

**feather** *n* an outer covering of a bird

**February** *n* the second month of the year

**fee** *n* a charge for service given

**feed** *v* to give food to

**feel** *v* (a) to touch, (b) to become aware of feet plural of foot

**fell** (1) past tense of fall (2) *v* to cut

**fellow** *n* (a) a man, (b) a companion

**felt** (1) past tense of feel (2) *n* cloth made by pressing fur or wool

**female** *n* (a) an animal of the sex that brings forth young, (b) woman

**fen** *n* marshy land

**fence** *n* a wooden or wire barrier





**fencing** *n* the sport of fighting with swords

**fern** *n* a flowerless plant with feather-like leaves



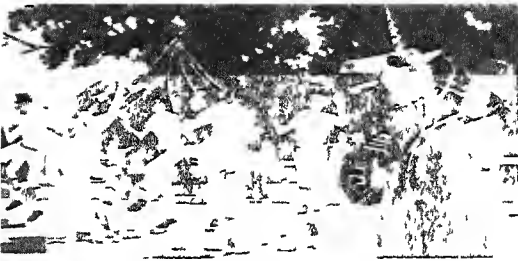
fern

**ferry** *n* a boat to take people across a river or strait

**fertile** *adj* (a) fruitful, (b) producing abundantly

**fertilizer** *n* a substance that makes soil more fertile or productive

**festival** *n* any time of feasting, celebration or entertainment



festival

**fetch** *v* to go and bring back

**fever** *n* a stage of sickness when the body temperature rises

**few** *adj* not many

**fez** *n* a cone-shaped cap with a tassel, worn in Turkey

**fiction** *n* (a) a story that is not true, (b) untruth

**fiddle** *n* a violin



fiddle

**fidget** *v* to move restlessly

**field** *n* (a) a piece of cultivated land, (b) open country, (c) ground for running, playing football etc

**fierce** *adj* cruel, savage, furious

**fiery** *adj* (a) on fire, (b) as if on fire, (c) spirited

**fifteen** *n* the sum of ten and five, fifteen units

**fifth** *n* one of five equal parts, the next number after the fourth

**fifty** *n* one more than forty-nine, fifty units

**fig** *n* a pear-shaped fruit, often eaten dried



fig

**fight** (1) *n* (a) a struggle, (b) a battle (2) *v* (a) to take part in a fight, (b) to go against

**figure** *n* (a) a written character, (b) a shape, (c) arithmetic

**file** *n* (a) a rough-faced steel tool for smoothing surfaces, (b) a box for keeping papers in order, (c) a row

**fill** *v* (a) to make or become full, (b) to occupy the whole of, (c) to stop up

**film** *n* (a) a thin skin or layer, (b) material for taking photographs, (c) a cinema picture

**fin** *n* (a) a fanlike part of a fish by which it swims, (b) any fin-like part

**final** *adj* coming at the end, last

**find** *v* (a) to discover, (b) to come upon something, (c) to obtain

**fine** (1) *n* money paid for breaking a law (2) *adj* (a) thin and delicate, (b) excellent This is a *fine* meal

**finger** *n* one of the five long divisions of the hand

**finish** (1) *v* to bring to an end, complete (2) *n* an end

**fiord** *n* a narrow sea inlet between high cliffs

**fir** *n* (a) a tree of the pine family, (b) wood of this tree



fir

**fire** (1) *n* (a) heat and light from something burning, (b) shooting (2) *v* (a) to set on fire, (b) to discharge to *fire* a gun

**fire-engine** *n* a vehicle carrying special equipment for putting out fires

**fireworks** *n* sparklers, etc burned during celebrations

**firm** (1) *n* a business concern (2) *adj* (a) solid, (b) constant, (c) determined I have made a *firm* decision



**first** (1) *adj* (a) earliest, (b) chief (2) *adv* before anything else  
**fish** (1) *n* a cold-blooded animal that lives in water and breathes through gills (2) *v* to catch fish, either by angling or with a net  
**fisherman** *n* a person who fishes, especially one who earns his living this way  
**fist** *n* the hand with fingers folded into the palm



fist

**fit** (1) *n* (a) a sudden attack, (b) something of the right size (2) *adj* (a) in good health, (b) suitable for  
**five** *n* one more than four, five units  
**fix** *v* (a) to fasten, (b) to settle, (c) to repair  
**flag** *n* (a) a cloth bearing the symbols of a country (b) cloth bearing some other symbol  
**flake** *n* a small feathery particle  
**flame** *n* a tongue of fire



flame

**flannel** *n* a soft cloth, especially one made from wool  
**flap** *n* something hanging loose  
**flare** (1) *v* to burn up suddenly (2) *n* (a) a blaze for signalling The ship sent up a distress *flare*, (b) a sudden blaze  
**flash** (1) *n* a sudden burst, as of light (2) *v* (a) to burst forth, (b) to pass by quickly  
**flashlight** *n* a bright light used to take photographs at night  
**flask** *n* a flat-bodied bottle  
**flat** *adj* (a) level, (b) smooth  
**flavour** *n* (a) taste, (b) smell, (c) something that adds to taste  
**flaw** *n* (a) a defect, (b) imperfect part  
**flea** *n* a small blood-sucking insect  
**fleece** *n* the wool of a sheep  
**fleet** (1) *n* (a) a group of warships, (b) a group of ships, aircraft, vehicles, etc (2) *adj* to moving quickly  
**flesh** *n* the soft parts covering an animal's bones, meat

**flew** past tense of *fly*  
**flicker** *v* to waver, as light  
**flight** *n* (a) the act of flying, (b) flock of birds, (c) series of steps, (d) act of running away  
**fling** *v* to throw from the hand  
**float** (1) *n* a decorated vehicle in a procession (2) *v* to rest on the surface of a liquid  
**flock** (1) *n* a group of animals (2) *v* to gather together  
**flog** *v* to beat with a whip  
**flood** (1) *n* (a) an overflow of water onto land, (b) a flow of the tide (2) *v* to overflow



flood

**floor** *n* (a) the bottom of a room, (b) storey of a building  
**florist** *n* a person who cultivates or sells plants and flowers

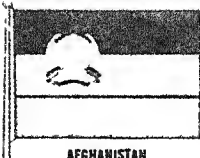


florist

**flour** *n* a powder made by grinding grain  
**flow** (1) *v* to move as water (2) *n* a smooth movement  
**flower** (1) *n* the part of a plant that blooms, blossom (2) *v* to blossom  
**fluent** *adj* ready in speech He speaks *fluent* Japanese  
**fluffy** *adj* covered with fluff, downy  
**flush** (1) *n* a blush (2) *v* to become red in the face  
**flute** *n* a tube-like wind instrument  
**flutter** (1) *v* (a) to move wings rapidly, (b) to move quickly back and forth (2) *n* a quick irregular movement



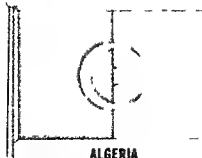
# FLAGS



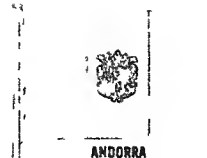
AFGHANISTAN



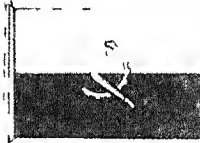
ALBANIA



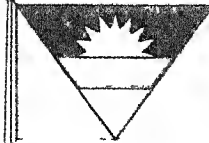
ALGERIA



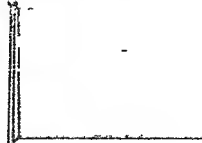
ANDORRA



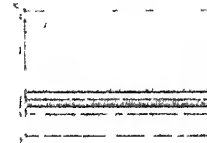
ANGOLA



ANTIGUA & BARBUDA



ARGENTINA



ARUBA



AUSTRALIA



AUSTRIA



BAHAMAS



BAHRAIN



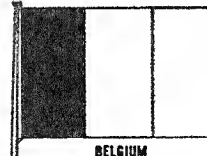
BANGLADESH



BARBADOS



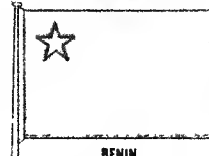
BELAU



BELGIUM



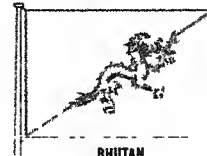
BELIZE



BENIN



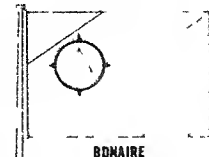
BERMUDA



BHUTAN



BOLIVIA



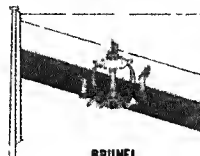
BONAIRE



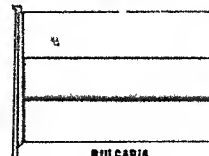
BOTSWANA



BRAZIL



BRUNEI



BULGARIA



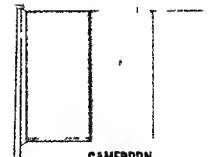
BURMA



BURUNDI



CAMBODIA  
(PDP REP KAMPUCHEA)



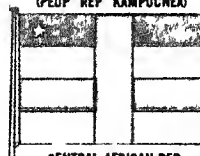
CAMEROON



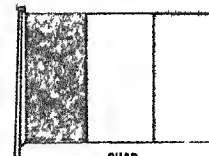
CANADA



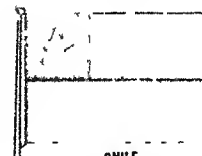
CAPE VERDE



CENTRAL AFRICAN REP



CHAD



CHILE



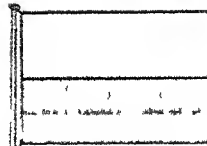
CHINA (MAINLAND)



# FLAGS



CHINA (TAIWAN)



COLOMBIA



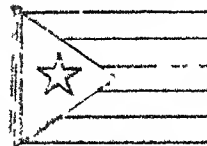
COMOROS



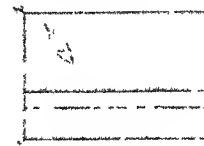
CONGO



COSTA RICA



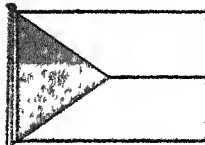
CUBA



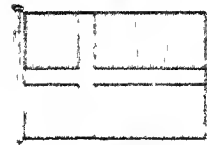
CURAÇAO



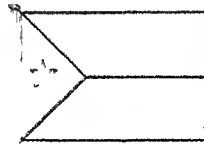
CYPRUS



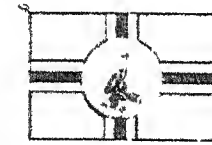
CZECHOSLOVAKIA



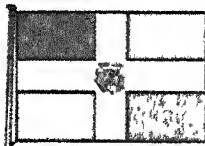
DENMARK



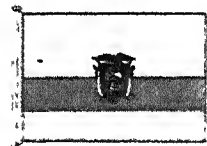
DJIBOUTI



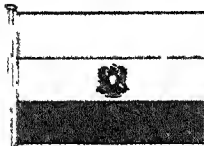
DOMINICA



DOMINICAN REPUBLIC



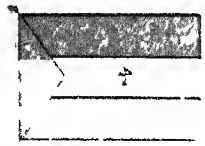
ECUADOR



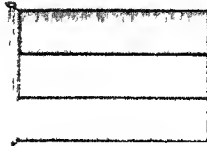
EGYPT



EL SALVADOR



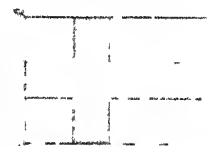
EQUATORIAL GUINEA



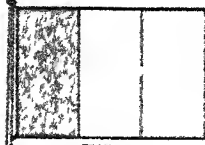
ETHIOPIA



FIJI



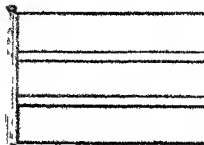
FINLAND



FRANCE



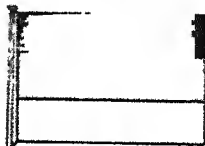
GABON



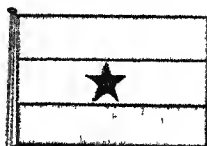
GAMBIA



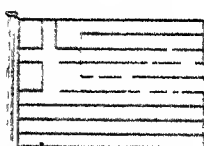
EAST GERMANY



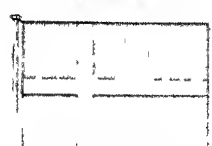
WEST GERMANY



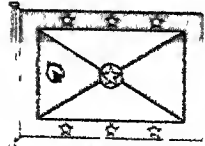
GHANA



GREECE



GREENLAND  
(FLAG OF DENMARK)



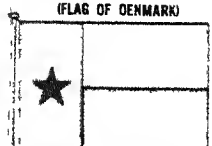
GRENADE



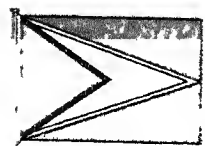
GUATEMALA



GUINEA



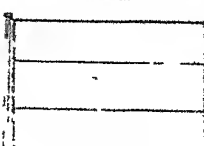
GUINEA-BISSAU



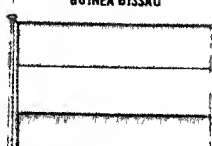
GUYANA



HAITI



HONDURAS



HUNGARY

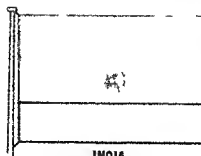




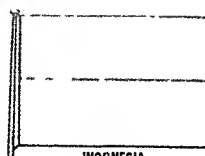
# FLAGS



ICELAND



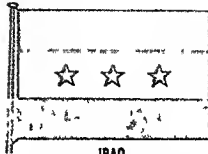
INDIA



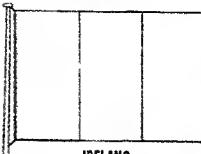
INDONESIA



IRAN



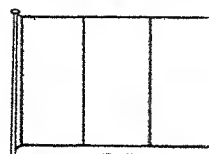
IRAQ



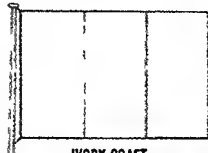
IRELAND



ISRAEL



ITALY



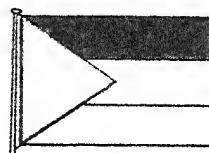
IVORY COAST



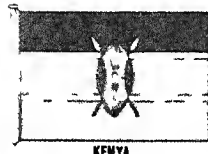
JAMAICA



JAPAN



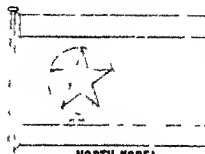
JORDAN



KENYA



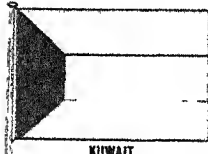
KIRIBATI



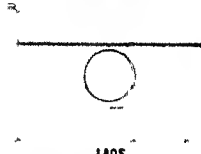
NORTH KOREA



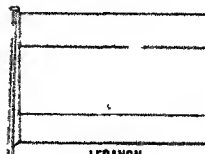
SOUTH KOREA



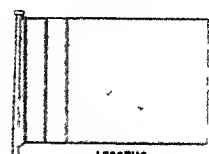
KUWAIT



LAOS



LEBANON



LESOTHO



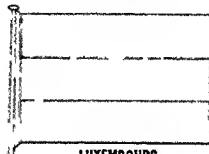
LIBERIA



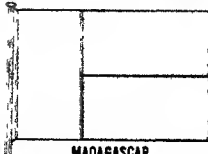
LIBYA



LIECHTENSTEIN



LUXEMBOURG



MADAGASCAR



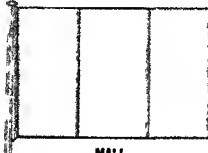
MALAWI



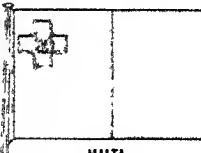
MALAYSIA



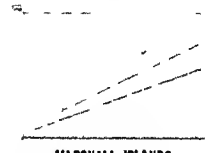
MALDIVES



MALI



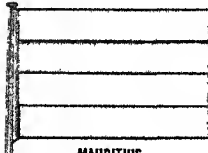
MALTA



MARSHALL ISLANDS



MAURITANIA



MAURITIUS



MEXICO



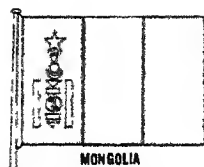
MICRONESIA



MONACO



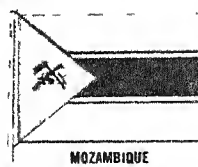
# FLAGS



MONGOLIA



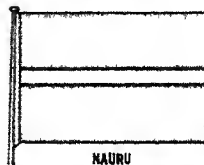
MOROCCO



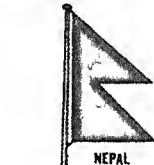
MOZAMBIQUE



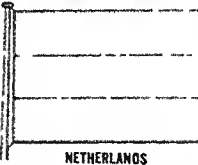
NAMIBIA  
(FLAG OF S AFRICA)



NAURU



NEPAL



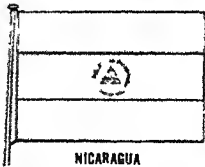
NETHERLANDS



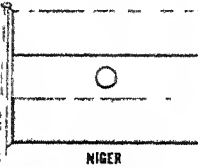
NETHERLANDS ANTILLES



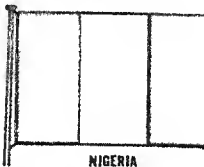
NEW ZEALAND



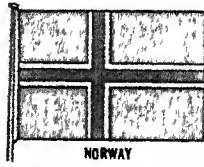
NICARAGUA



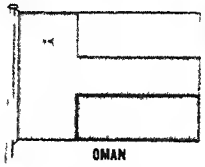
NIGER



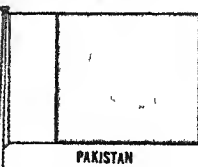
NIGERIA



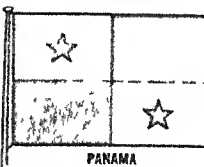
NORWAY



OMAN



PAKISTAN



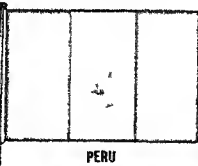
PANAMA



PAPUA NEW GUINEA



PARAGUAY



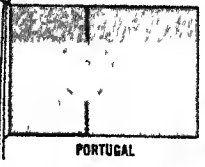
PERU



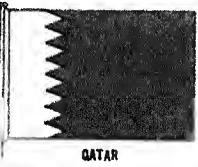
PHILIPPINES



POLAND



PORTUGAL



QATAR



ROMANIA



RWANDA



ST CHRISTOPHER AND NEVIS



ST LUCIA



ST VINCENT & GRENADINES



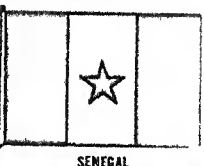
SAN MARINO



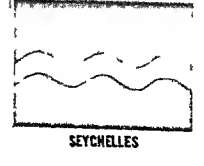
SÃO TOME E PRÍNCIPE



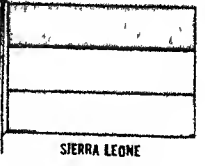
SAUDI ARABIA



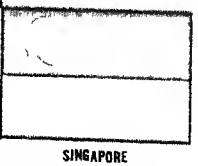
SENEGAL



SEYCHELLES



SIERRA LEONE



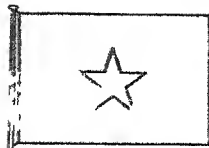
SINGAPORE



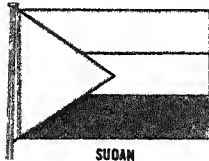
SOLOMON ISLANDS



# FLAGS



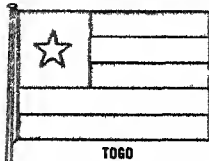
SOMALIA



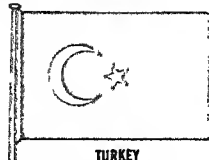
SUDAN



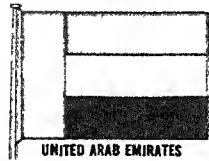
SWITZERLAND



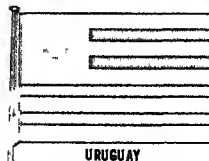
TOGO



TURKEY



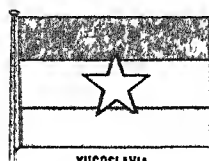
UNITED ARAB EMIRATES



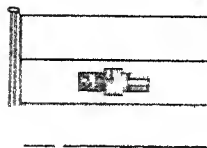
URUGUAY



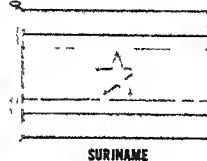
VIETNAM



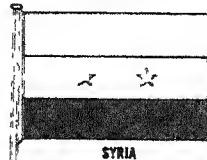
YUGOSLAVIA



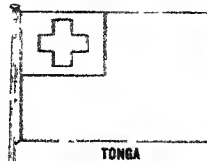
SOUTH AFRICA



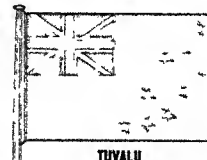
SURINAME



SYRIA



TONGA



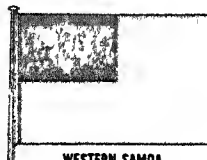
TUVALU



UNITED KINGDOM



VANUATU



WESTERN SAMOA



ZAIRE



SPAIN



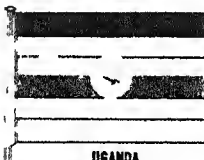
SWAZILAND



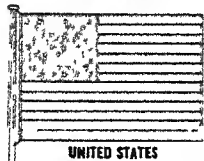
TANZANIA



TRINIDAD AND TOBAGO



UGANDA



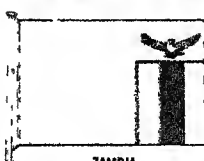
UNITED STATES



VATICAN CITY



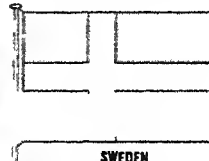
YEMEN (PEOPLES REP.)



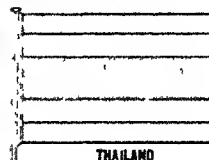
ZAMBIA



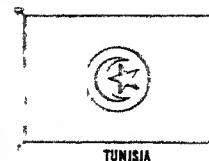
SRI LANKA (CEYLON)



SWEDEN



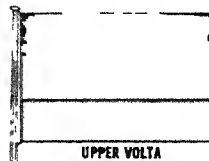
THAILAND



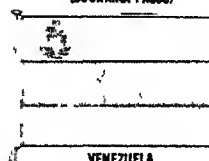
TUNISIA



RASIA



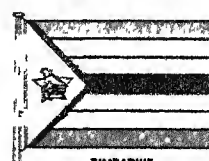
UPPER VOLTA  
(BOURKINA FASSO)



VENEZUELA



YEMEN ARAB REPUBLIC

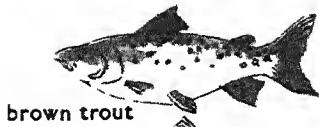


ZIMBABWE



# FISH

## FRESH WATER FISH



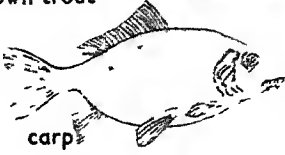
brown trout



bream



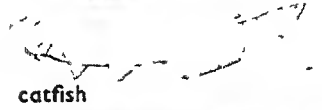
pike



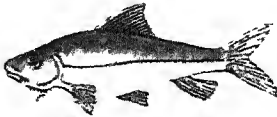
carp



barbel



catfish



gudgeon



chub



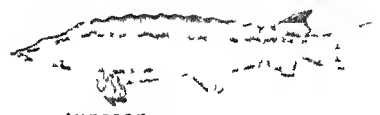
eel



salmon

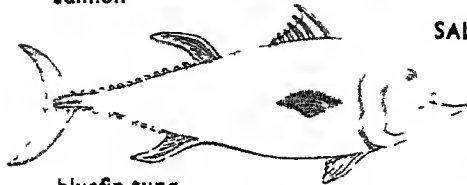


perch



sturgeon

## SALT WATER FISH



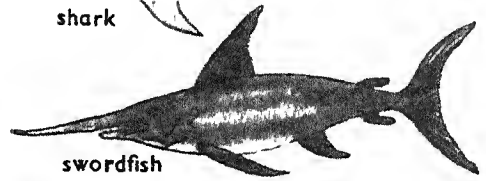
bluefin tuna



shark



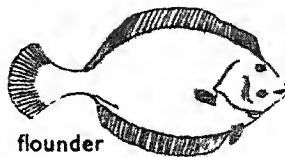
barracuda



swordfish



codfish



flounder



mackerel



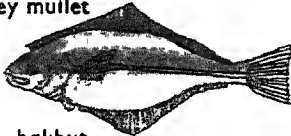
grey mullet



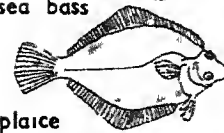
sea bass



tarpon



halibut



plaice



herring



marlin



haddock



pollack



flying fish



shark sucker



skate

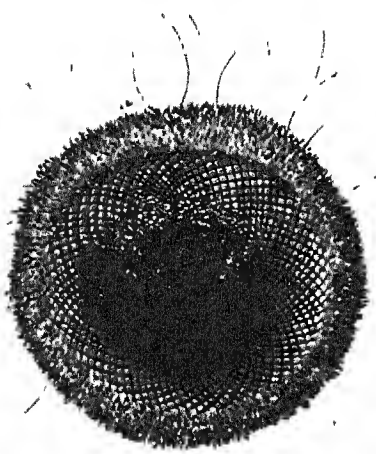




# FLOWERS



rose



sun flower



allamanda



hibiscus



chrysanthemum



marigold



gentian



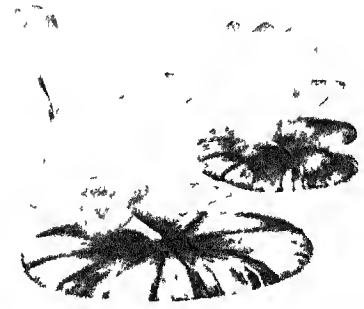
oriental poppy



cyclamen



rudbeckia

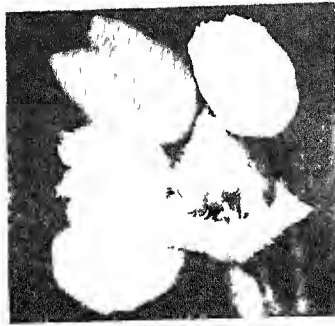


water lily





pansy



tulip



antirrhinum



pelargonium



petunia



aster



nasturtium



gloxinia



dahlia



lily



jasmine



daffodil



iris



**fly** (1) *v* (a) to move with wings, (b) to move through the air (2) *n* a winged insect  
**foal** *n* the young of a horse or donkey  
**foam** *n* small white bubbles that form on liquids  
**fodder** *n* food for cattle, especially hay  
**foe** *n* an enemy  
**fog** *n* a cloud of water particles just above the ground  
**fold** (1) *n* (a) something doubled over, (b) pen for sheep (2) *v* (a) to double over, (b) to bring together



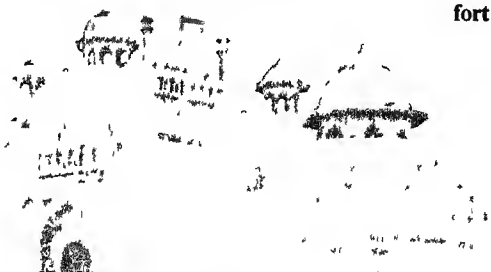
fold

**folio** *n* a page  
**folk** (1) *n* people in general (2) *adj* of or from ordinary people *folk* dance  
**follow** *v* (a) to go after, (b) to obey, (c) to result from  
**folly** *n* foolishness, silly behaviour  
**fond** (1) *adj* loving (2) *v* to love  
**food** *n* anything which can be eaten  
**fool** (1) *n* a person who lacks sense (2) *v* (a) to be silly, (b) to trick (someone)  
**foolish** *adj* resulting from folly, silly  
**foot** *n* (a) the part of an animal on which it stands, (b) any base, (c) a measure of length 12 inches  
**football** *n* a game played with a blown-up ball between two teams  
**foothill** *n* a small hill, at the base of a mountain  
**footprint** *n* a mark on the ground made by a person's foot or shoe  
**for** *prep* (a) in place of, (b) concerning, (c) in spite of, (d) with respect to, (e) on account of  
**forbid** *v* to order not to do  
**force** (1) *n* (a) strength, (b) power that makes bodies move (2) *v* (a) to compel, (b) to break open, (c) to urge  
**fore** (1) *adv* in the front part (2) *n* the front  
**forefather** *n* an ancestor  
**forehead** *n* the part of the head above the eyes  
**foreign** *adj* (a) belonging to another country, (b) situated outside the country where one lives  
**foreland** *n* a cape that projects into the sea  
**foreman** *n* a workman in charge of other workmen



forest

**forest** *n* a large area of trees  
**forfeit** (1) *n* a penalty (2) *v* to lose some right through a fault  
**forget** *v* to be unable to remember  
**forgive** *v* to pardon or excuse  
**fork** *n* (a) one of the instruments we use at meal-time, (b) anything shaped like this instrument  
**forlorn** *adj* deserted, wretched  
**form** *n* (a) a shape, (b) a class of pupils  
**fort** *n* a walled and guarded place



fort

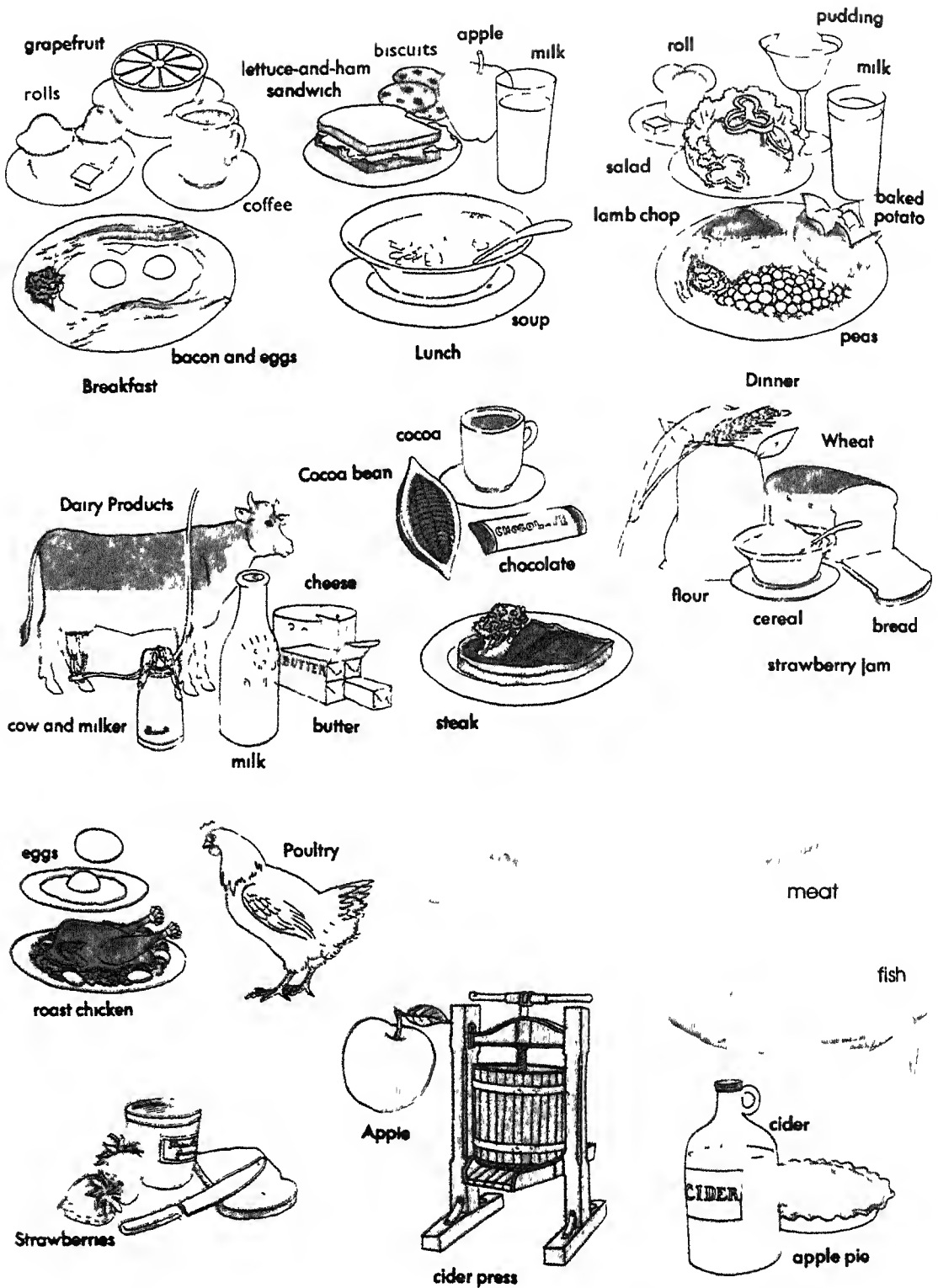
**fortify** *v* to strengthen  
**fortnight** *n* two weeks, 14 days  
**fortress** *n* a walled and guarded place  
**fortunate** *adj* (a) lucky, (b) having successful results  
**fortune** *n* (a) chance, (b) richness, (c) luck, (d) fate  
**forty** *n* four times ten, forty units  
**forward** *adv* in front  
**fossil** *n* the remains of a plant or animal preserved in earth or rock  
**fought** past tense of *fight*  
**foul** (1) *adj* filthy (2) *n* cheating at games  
**found** (1) past tense of *find* (2) *v* to establish a start  
**founder** *n* a person who starts something  
**fountain** *n* (a) a natural spring of water, (b) an artificial jet of water, (c) a source



fountain



# FOOD







pulse (dal)

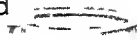


rice

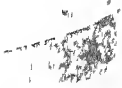
vegetable



curd



puries



sugar cubes



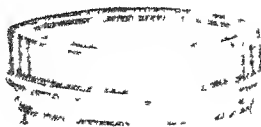
sweetmeats



biscuits



tea



jam

HONEY

MADE IN INDIA

honey



GHEE

VANASPATI



MADE IN INDIA

100% PURE

VEGETARIAN

ghee

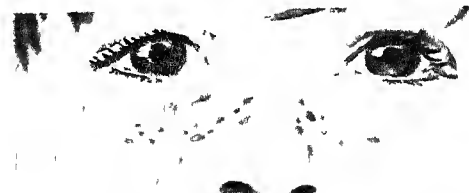


**four** *n* one more than three four units  
**fourteen** *n* the sum of four and ten  
**fourth** (1) *n* one of four equal parts (2) *adj*  
 being last in a group of four  
**fowl** *n* a bird cock or hen  
**fox** *n* a doglike animal with a bushy tail  
**fracture** (1) *n* a breaking, especially of a bone  
 (2) *v* to break or crack



fracture

**fragile** *adj* easily broken, delicate, frail  
**fragment** *n* a broken-off piece  
**frame** *n* a case or edging a picture *frame*  
**framework** *n* a structure  
**frank** *adj* outspoken, candid, blunt  
**frantic** *adj* wildly excited  
**fraud** *n* (a) trickery (b) a person who cheats  
**freckle** *n* a brown spot on the skin



freckle

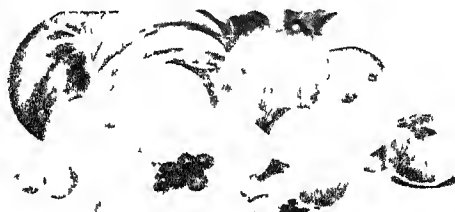
**free** (1) *adj* (a) at liberty, (b) clear, (c) frank  
 (2) *v* to set at liberty, release  
**freedom** *n* the state of being free  
**freeze** *v* (a) to turn into ice, (b) to make cold  
 (c) to remain motionless



freeze

**French** (1) *n* the people or language of France  
 (2) *adj* of or relating to France

**frenzy** *n* mad rage desperation  
**frequent** *adj* happening often  
**fresh** *adj* (a) new, (b) cool (c) not salty *Fresh*  
 water (d) not tired (e) not stale  
**fret** *v* (a) to wear away, (b) to worry  
**Friday** *n* the sixth day of the week  
**friend** *n* a person who is liked by another  
 companion  
**friendship** *n* attachment between persons who  
 like one another's companionship  
**fright** *n* (a) sudden terror, (b) something that  
 frightens  
**frighten** *v* to scare suddenly  
**frill** *n* an ornamental band, as on a dress  
**frock** *n* a woman's dress  
**frog** *n* a small jumping animal  
**frolic** *n* merrymaking  
**from** *prep* (a) because of, (b) since, (c) away,  
 out of  
**front** (1) *n* the forward part of a thing (2)  
*adj* from or at the front  
**froth** *n* small white bubbles on liquids  
**frown** (1) *v* to crease the forehead, scowl  
 (2) *n* a creasing of the brows  
**fruit** *n* the part of a plant containing the seed



fruit

**frozen** (1) past participle of *freeze* (2) *adj*  
 hardened by cold  
**fry** (1) *n* a very young fish (2) *v* to cook in  
 fat



fry

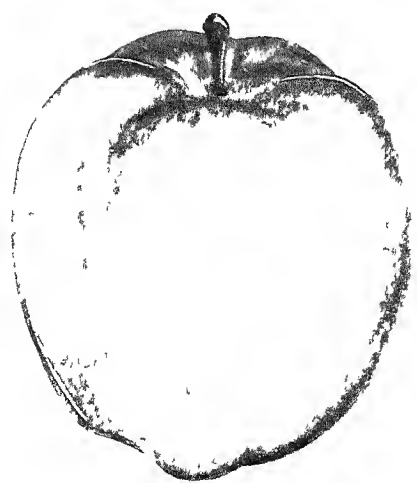
**fuel** *n* a substance that can be burned to pro-  
 vide heat  
**fulfil** *v* to bring to pass, carry out  
**full** (1) *adj* (a) filled up, (b) complete (2)  
*adv* completely, exactly  
**fumble** *v* to grope awkwardly  
**fun** *n* merriment, amusement  
**fund** *n* (a) a sum of money, (b) a quantity of  
 anything  
**funeral** *n* ceremony of burying a dead body



# FRUITS



mango



apple



guava



grapes



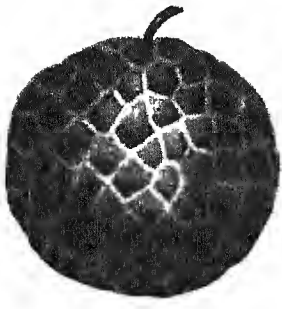
plum



banana



plum



custard-apple



litchi



papaya



chickoo



cherry

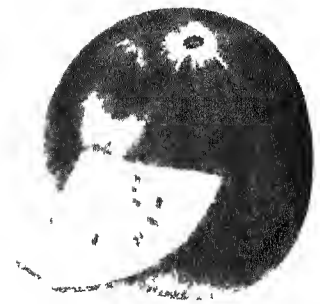




coconut



pear



watermelon



locat



pineapple



musk-melon



malta



strawberry



peach

orange



pomegranate







funnel

**unnel** *n* (a) a tube to fill bottles with liquid  
 (b) passage for smoke, especially in a ship  
**unny** *adj* (a) amusing, (b) odd  
**ur** (1) *n* (a) the hairy coat of an animal, (b)  
 clothing made from this (2) *adj* made of  
 fur  
**urious** *adj* (a) fierce, (b) very angry  
**urnace** *n* an enclosed place in which a fire  
 produces great heat  
**urniture** *n* movable articles in a house, such  
 as chairs, tables, beds, cupboards, etc



furrow

**furrow** *n* (a) a trench, (b) groove, (c) wrinkle  
**further** (1) *adj* (a) more distant, (b) additional  
 (2) *adv* to a great distance  
**fury** *n* (a) great anger, (b) violence  
**fuss** *v* to make an unnecessary bother  
**fussy** *adj* over-particular  
**futile** *adj* useless  
**future** (1) *n* time that has not yet come (2)  
*adj* coming after the present



The seventh letter of the alphabet

**gabble** *v* to chatter  
**gable** *n* the triangular end of a house, formed  
 by the sloping edges of the roof  
**gag** (1) *n* something placed in the mouth to  
 stop speech (2) *v* to stop the mouth  
**gaiety** *n* merriment  
**gain** (1) *n* (a) profit, (b) advantage, (c) increase  
 (2) *v* (a) to get, especially by effort, (b) to  
 reach  
**gale** *n* a strong wind  
**gallery** *n* (a) a long passage, (b) balcony in a  
 theatre



gallery

**galley** *n* a long ship moved by rows of oars and  
 sails  
**gallon** *n* a liquid measure, equal to 4 quarts  
**gallop** (1) *n* the fastest pace of a horse (2) *v*  
 to ride at this pace  
**gallows** *n* wooden frame from which criminals  
 are hanged  
**gamble** *v* to take unnecessary risks  
**game** *n* (a) sport, (b) amusement, (c) contest  
 (d) wild animal hunted for food or sport  
**gander** *n* a male goose



gander



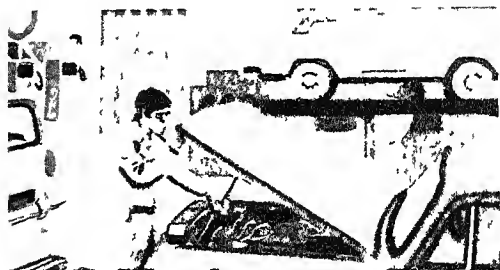
**gang** *n* (a) a number of people working together, (b) a band of criminals

**gangway** *n* a passage, especially one of planks leading up to a ship

**gaol** *n* a prison Also spelled *jail*

**gap** *n* a space or opening, cleft

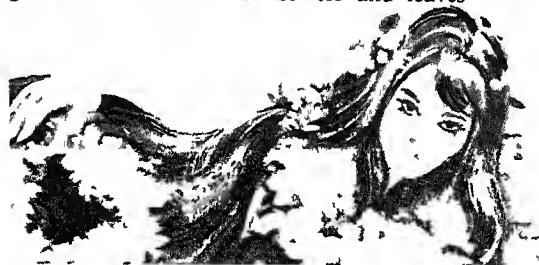
**garage** *n* a building for housing or repairing motorcars



garage

**garden** *n* a plot of ground in which flowers and vegetables are grown

**garland** *n* a wreath of flowers and leaves



garland

**garment** *n* an article of clothing

**garter** *n* a band to hold up the stocking

**gas** *n* (a) an airlike substance, neither liquid or solid, (b) gas used as fuel

**gash** (1) *n* a long, deep cut (2) *v* to make such a cut

**gasp** *v* to breathe with difficulty

**gate** *n* an iron or wood barrier at an opening in a wall, swinging on hinges



gate

**gather** *v* (a) to collect, (b) to arrange in folds

**gathering** *n* an assembly of people

**gaudy** *adj* showy, with clashing colours

**gave** past tense of *give*

**gay** *adj* merry, cheerful, bright

**gaze** *v* to fix the eyes on steadily

**gazelle** *n* a swift kind of antelope

**geese** plural of *goose*

**gem** *n* a precious stone

**general** (1) *n* a high-ranking army officer

(2) *adj* (a) not detailed, (b) concerning everyone

**generous** *adj* willing to give freely, not mean

**gentle** *adj* mild moderate a *gentle* breeze

**gentleman** *n* (a) a man of good education and social position, (b) well-mannered person

**genuine** *adj* (a) real, not an imitation, (b) sincere

**geography** *n* the science that studies the earth's surface

**geranium** *n* a plant with red, white or blue flowers



geranium

**germ** *n* a tiny living substance which can cause illness

**get** *v* (a) to obtain, (b) to become

**geyser** *n* a spring that shoots up water from time to time



geyser

**ghastly** *adj* (a) horrible, (b) deathly pale

**ghost** *n* a person's spirit supposed to appear after death in physical form

**giant** *n* a very large person or thing

**gift** *n* a thing given free

**giggle** *v* to laugh in a silly way

**gill** *n* (a) a quarter of a pint, (b) organ by which fish breathe

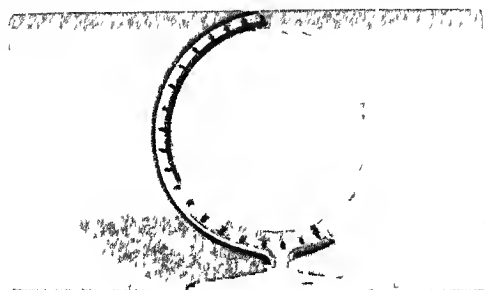


**ginger** *n* the spicy tasting root of a tropical plant  
**gingerbread** *n* a cake containing ginger and treacle  
**giraffe** *n* a long-necked spotted animal of Africa



giraffe

**girder** *n* a large supporting beam in a building or bridge  
**girl** *n* a female child or young woman  
**give** *v* (a) to bestow, (b) to deliver, (c) to impart  
**glacier** *n* a slow-moving river of ice  
**glad** *adj* (a) pleased, (b) bringing joy  
**gladiolus** *n* a plant with spikes of flowers  
**glance** (1) *n* a quick look (2) *v* to give a quick look  
**glare** *n* (a) a bright, dazzling light, (b) fierce look  
**glaring** *adj* (a) staring fiercely, (b) dazzling  
**glass** (1) *n* a transparent brittle substance (2) *adj* made of glass  
**gleam** *v* to shine out  
**glee** *n* joy, happiness  
**glide** *v* to move smoothly  
**glimmer** *v* to shine on and off faintly  
**glimpse** *n* a short quick view  
**glisten** *v* to sparkle, shine  
**glitter** *v* to sparkle brightly  
**globe** *n* (a) a round object, (b) sphere, (c) ball, (d) earth



globe

**gloomy** *adj* (a) dim, (b) miserable  
**glorious** *adj* (a) noble, (b) magnificent

**glory** *n* honour, splendour  
**glove** *n* a hand covering, usually with separate divisions for each finger

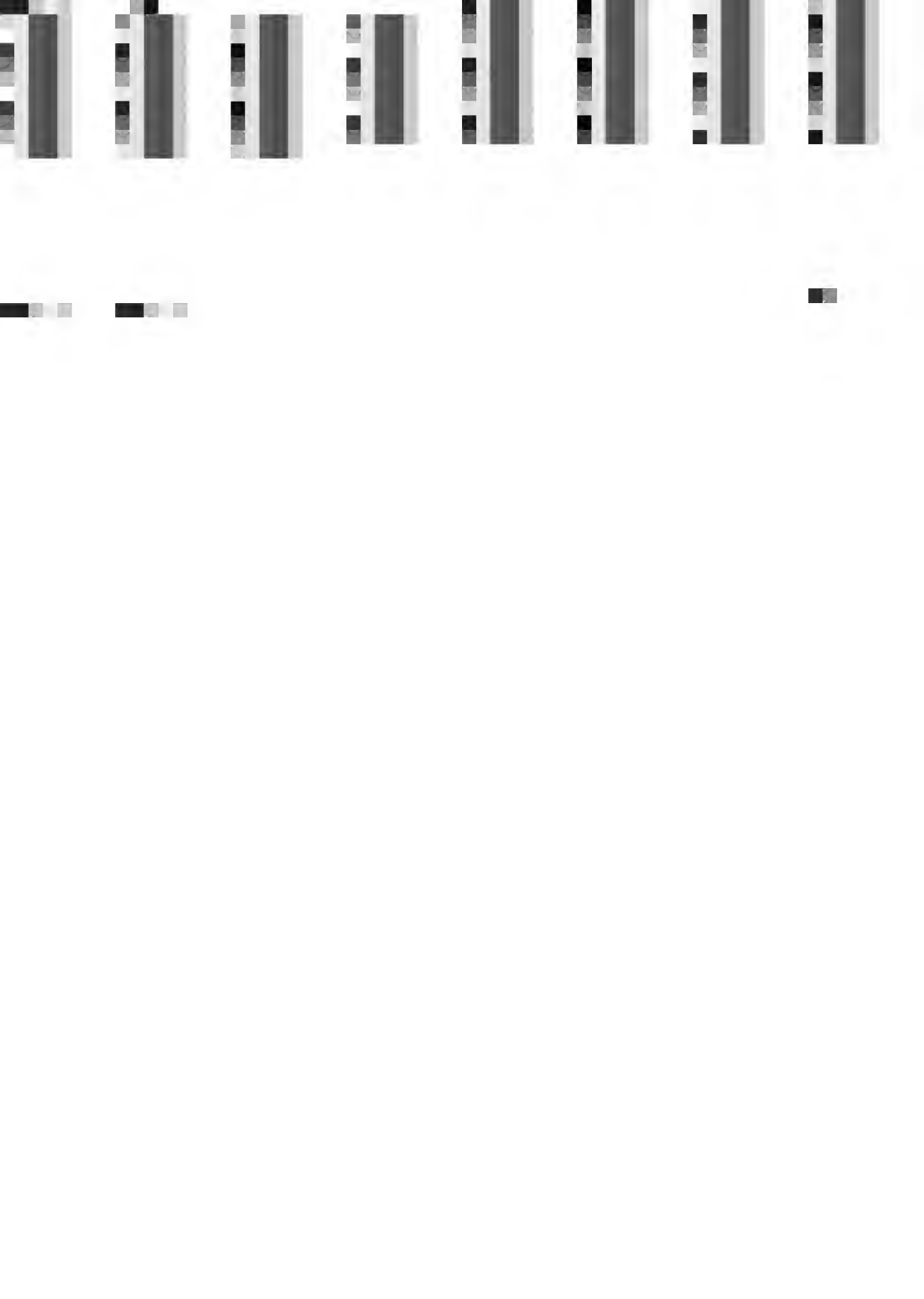
## glove

**glow** (1) *v* to shine with heat (2) *n* a light from something hot  
**glucose** *n* a type of sugar  
**glue** *n* a substance to stick things together  
**glutton** *n* a person who eats too much  
**gnarled** *adj* knotty, said of trees  
**gnash** *v* to grind the teeth in anger or pain  
**gnat** *n* a very small blood-sucking fly  
**gnaw** *v* to bite little by little  
**go** *v* (a) to pass from one place to another, (b) to leave, (c) to happen  
**goal** *n* (a) place into which footballers try to kick a ball, (b) score in football, (c) purpose  
**goat** *n* a horned sheep-like animal  
**gobble** *v* to swallow food hastily  
**goblin** *n* an imaginary creature with a mischievous nature  
**goggle** *v* to stare at open-eyed  
**gold** *n* a heavy precious yellow metal  
**golden** *adj* of the colour of gold  
**golf** *n* a game played with a set of clubs and small hard balls



golf

**gondola** *n* a long boat used in the canals of Venice  
**gone** past participle of *go*  
**gong** *n* a saucer-shaped metal disc struck like a drum  
**good** *adj* (a) satisfactory, (b) considerable (c) genuine, (d) well-behaved, (e) suitable (f) right



good-bye *interj* farewell

goods *n* merchandise

goose *n* a web-footed duck-like water bird

gorge *n* a narrow gap between mountains

gorilla *n* the largest man-like ape



gorilla

gosling *n* a young goose

gossip (1) *n* (a) idle talk, (b) a person who talks too much (2) *v* to talk idly

got past tense and past participle of *get*

govern *v* (a) to rule, (b) to control, (c) to decide

gown *n* a woman's dress

grace *n* (a) favour, (b) short prayer before eating, (c) attractive manner

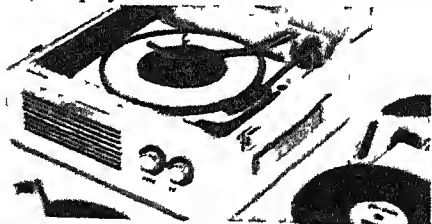
graceful *adj* showing grace, not awkward

gradual *adj* slow

grain *n* (a) the seeds of cereal grasses, (b) a small particle, (c) the fibres in wood

grammar *n* the study of the use and relationship of words

gramophone *n* a machine on which records (or discs) are played



gramophone

granary *n* a storehouse for grain

grand *adj* magnificent

grandfather *n* father's or mother's father

grandmother *n* father's or mother's mother

granite *n* a hard rock used in building and road making



granite

grape *n* the juicy berry of a vine

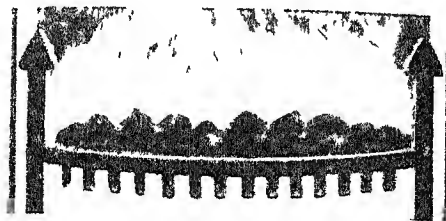
grapefruit *n* a large yellow-skinned citrus fruit

grasp *v* (a) to grip, (b) to understand

grasshopper *n* a jumping insect that eats plants

grate (1) *n* an iron frame to hold burning fuel

(2) *v* to rub into small pieces to *grate* a piece of cheese



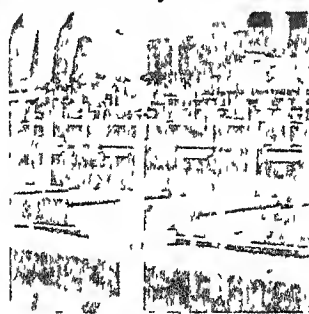
grate

grateful *adj* thankful

grave (1) *n* a hole in the ground to bury a dead body (2) *adj* serious

gravel *n* a mixture of pebbles and coarse sand

graveyard *n* a cemetery



graveyard

gravy *n* a sauce, especially one made from meat juices

graze *v* to feed on grass

grease (1) *n* (a) animal fat (b) any oily substance (2) *v* (a) to smear with grease, (b) to lubricate

great *adj* (a) large, (b) chief, (c) important, (d) very good

greedy *adj* (a) very hungry, (b) eager to have

green (1) *n* (a) the colour between yellow and blue, (b) a grassy place (2) *adj* (a) of the colour green, (b) leafy, (c) unripe

greet *v* to welcome

grew past tense of *grow*

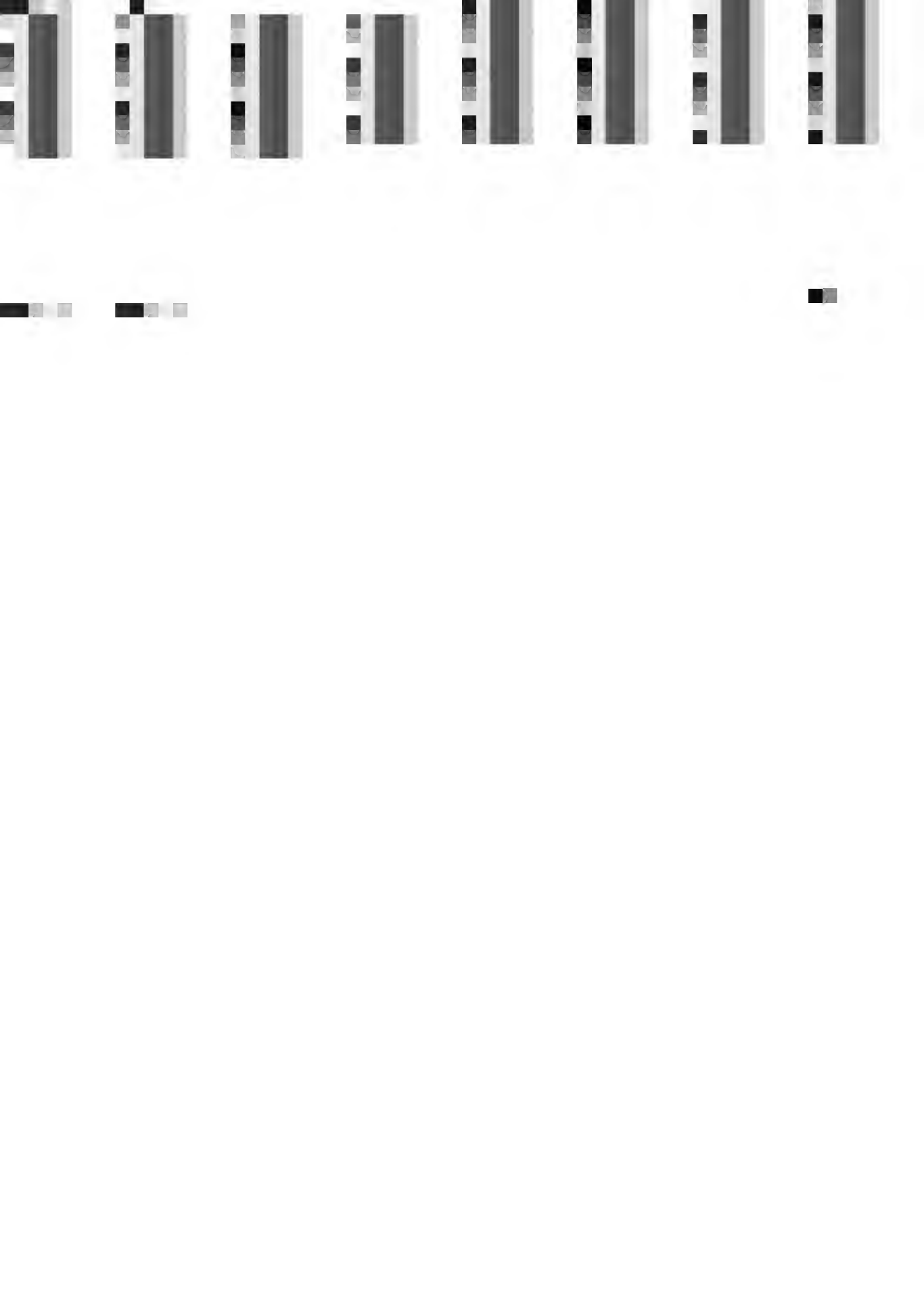
grey (1) *n* a colour produced by mixing black and white (2) *adj* (a) of the colour grey, (b) old

grim *adj* stern, savage

grin *n* a broad smile showing the teeth

grind *v* to crush to powder

grip *v* to grasp firmly





**grit** *n* coarse particles of sand

**groan** (1) *n* a low, long moaning sound (2) *v* to moan deeply

**grocer** *n* a dealer who sells household requirements



grocer

**groove** *n* (a) a furrow or channel, (b) hollow cut by a tool, especially a chisel

**grope** *v* to feel one's way The lights went out so I groped for the door

**gross** *n* (a) a total, (b) twelve dozen

**grotto** *n* a cave

**ground** *n* the soil

**group** *n* a number of persons or things

**grouse** (1) *n* a game bird (2) *v* to grumble



grouse

**grove** *n* a group of trees

**grow** *v* (a) to increase in size, (b) to develop, (c) to cultivate, (d) to become

**growl** (1) *n* a noise made by a dog, especially when angry (2) *v* to make a deep sound like a dog

**growth** *n* (a) development, (b) something that has grown

**grub** *n* an insect larva



grub

**grudge** *v* (a) to give unwillingly, (b) to envy

**gruff** *adj* rude and harsh in manner

**grumble** *v* to mutter discontent

**grunt** (1) *n* a deep noise such as a pig makes (2) *v* to make a grunt

**guard** (1) *n* (a) a person or persons who guard against danger, (b) anything that protects

(2) *v* (a) to defend, (b) to watch over

**guess** *v* (a) to say without being certain, (b) to suppose

**guest** *n* a visitor

**guide** (1) *n* a person who shows the way (2) *v* (a) to lead, (b) to direct

**guilt** *n* (a) the fact of having committed a crime or offence, (b) guilty conduct

**guinea pig** *n* a rat-like animal with short ears



guitar

**guitar** *n* a stringed musical instrument played by plucking the strings with the fingers

**gull** *n* a blue-grey water bird



gull

**gulp** *v* to swallow large amounts quickly

**gurgle** (1) *n* a bubbling noise (2) *v* to sound like water flowing over stones

**gush** *v* to pour out quickly

**gust** *n* a sudden blast of wind

**gutter** *n* a drain for water, on the eaves of a house or along the road side

**gymnasium** *n* a place for athletic exercises

**gymnast** *n* an expert in gymnastics

**gypsy** *n* a member of a wandering people



## The eighth letter of the alphabet

**habit** *n* (a) custom, (b) dress, (c) manner  
**hack** *v* to cut or chop badly  
**had** past tense of *have* and *has*  
**hag** *n* an ugly old woman  
**haggard** *adj* having a look of suffering, care-worn  
**haggle** *v* to bargain over the price of something  
**hail** (1) *v* (a) to greet, (b) to call out to (2) *n* drops of frozen rain  
**hair** *n* the threads that grow out from the skin of animals  
**half** *n* one of two equal parts which together make the whole of something



half

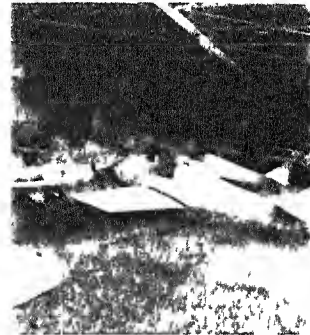
**hall** *n* (a) an entrance room, (b) a large building  
**halo** *n* (a) a ring of light around the sun or moon, (b) in art, circle round the head of a holy person  
**halt** *v* (a) to stop, (b) to limp  
**hammer** (1) *n* a tool for driving in nails (2) *v* to fasten with a hammer



hammer

**hammock** *n* a swinging bed of netting or canvas  
**hamper** (1) *n* a covered basket (2) *v* to obstruct, hinder  
**hand** *n* (a) the end of the arm (b) anything resembling a human hand  
**handkerchief** *n* a cloth for wiping the nose or face

**handle** *n* the part held in the hand  
**handsome** *adj* (a) good-looking, (b) generous  
**handwriting** *n* writing done by hand  
**handy** *adj* convenient  
**hang** *v* (a) to suspend, (b) to droop, (c) to put to death by hanging  
**hangar** *n* a large shed for housing an aircraft



hangar

**hanger** *n* a device on which articles are hung  
 a coat *hanger*  
**haphazard** *adj* (a) accidental, (b) uncertain  
**happen** *v* (a) to take place by chance, (b) to occur  
**happiness** *n* enjoyment, pleasure, contentment  
**happy** *adj* (a) joyous, (b) lucky, (c) suitable  
**harbour** *n* a shelter for ships



harbour

**hard** *adj* (a) difficult This is a *hard* question to answer, (b) firm, not soft, (c) severe (d) energetic  
**hardly** *adv* (a) barely, scarcely, (b) harshly  
**hardware** *n* metal articles such as cutlery, locks, cooking utensils, etc  
**harmful** *adj* causing hurt



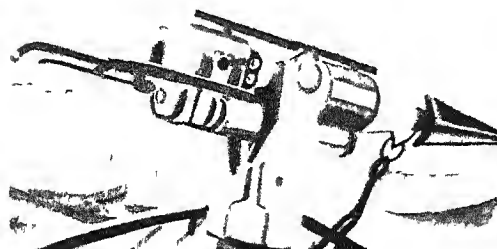
**harmless** *adj* not harmful

**harmonica** *n* a small musical instrument played by mouth

**harness** (1) *n* straps and chains that attach a horse, buffalo or other animal to a cart or other vehicle (2) *v* (a) to put a harness on, (b) to make use of

**harp** *n* a musical instrument played by plucking the strings

**harpoon** *n* a barbed spear attached to a rope, used to trap whales



**harpoon**

**harsh** *adj* (a) rough, (b) coarse, (c) severe

**hart** *n* a male deer, stag

**harvest** (1) *n* (a) the season when crops are gathered, (b) crop (2) *v* to gather crops

**haste** *n* speed, hurry

**hatch** *v* (a) to produce young from eggs, (b) to plot

**hatchet** *n* a small axe

**hate** (1) *v* to dislike very much (2) *n* intense dislike

**have** *v* (a) to own, possess, (b) to be obliged (to do), (c) to experience, (d) to permit

**havoc** *n* widespread destruction The storm caused *havoc*

**hawk** (1) *n* a bird of prey (2) *v* to offer goods for sale

**hay** *n* dried grass

**hayloft** *n* a storage place for hay

**haze** *n* (a) a light mist, (b) daze

**hazel** *n* (a) a shrub that bears eatable nuts, (b) light-brown colour

**he** *pron* (a) the male person named previously, (b) anyone

**head** *n* (a) the top of the body containing the brain, eyes, nose, mouth and ears, (b) top part of anything

**headache** *n* a pain in the head

**headland** *n* a finger of land running into the sea

**heal** *v* to cure, to grow healthy

**health** *n* the condition of being well

**healthy** *adj* showing health, free from disease

**heap** (1) *n* a pile (2) *v* to pile up

**hear** *v* to listen

**hearse** *n* a car or carriage for a coffin

**heart** *n* (a) the organ that pumps blood all over the body (b) courage, spirit, strength



**heart**

**heartbroken** *adj* very distressed

**hearth** *n* the floor of a fireplace

**heartless** *adj* unkind, without pity

**heat** (1) *n* (a) warmth, (b) high temperature (2) *v* to make or become hot

**heath** *n* a wild flat tract of land

**heave** *v* to lift with effort throw

**heaven** *n* (a) the sky (b) *Heaven* the kingdom of God

**heavy** *adj* weighty

**hedge** *n* a fence of bushes and shrubs

**hedgehog** *n* a small animal with pig-like snout and many spines on its back

**heed** *v* to take notice of

**heedless** *adj* taking no notice

**heel** *n* the back part of the foot, shoe or stocking

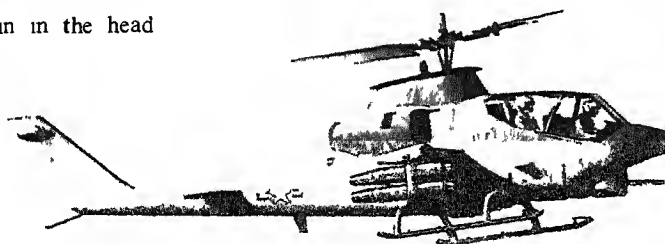
**height** *n* (a) the distance from base to top, (b) altitude

**heir** *n* a person who is entitled to another person's property after his death

**heirress** *n* a female heir

**held** past tense of *hold*

**helicopter** *n* a type of hovering aircraft



**helicopter**





helm

**helm** *n* (a) the steering wheel of a ship, (b) place of a person in command

**helmet** *n* a covering to protect the head

**help** (1) *v* to assist (2) *n* aid

**helpful** *adj* providing help, useful

**hem** *n* a border, especially one made by sewing back an edge

**hemp** *n* a tall plant with tough fibres used to make ropes

**hen** *n* a female bird

**her** *adj* (a) belonging to her, (b) done by or to her

**herb** *n* plant used for seasoning or medicine

**herd** *n* a group of animals

**here** *adv* (a) in this place, (b) to this place, (c) now

**heron** *n* a wading bird with long legs and a long neck

**hesitate** *v* to pause while doing something

**hew** *v* to chop down, especially a tree

**hibernate** *v* to sleep through the winter

**hidden** *adj* concealed

**hide** (1) *n* the skin of an animal (2) *v* to conceal

**hideous** *adj* horribly ugly, frightful

**high** *adj* reaching a long way up

**highlands** *n* a high or hilly region

**highway** *n* a main road

**hike** *v* to take a long walk

**hill** *n* (a) an elevation of land, smaller than a mountain, (b) a mound An ant *hill*

**hillock** *n* a small hill



hillock

**hilt** *n* the handle of a sword or dagger

**hip** *n* the part of the body above the thigh and below the waist

**hippopotamus** *n* a large hairless animal found in rivers in Africa

**hire** (1) *n* wages or rental price, rent (2) *v* to engage labour or services

**his** *adj* (a) belonging to him (b) done by or to him

**hiss** *v* to make a noise like a long drawn out *v*

**history** *n* the study of past events

**hit** *v* to strike knock

**hive** *n* a place where bees live



hive

**hoarse** *adj* having a rough voice

**hobble** *v* to walk with a limp

**hobby** *n* a sparetime activity for pleasure

**hockey** *n* a game played with a small ball or disc and a curved stick

**hoe** *n* a thin-bladed tool used for weeding

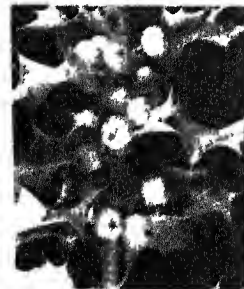
**hold** *v* to grasp with the hands

**hole** *n* (a) an opening, (b) hollow

**holiday** *n* a day free from work, vacation

**hollow** (1) *adj* (a) not solid, (b) sunken (2) *n* (a) a depression, (b) valley

**holly** *n* an evergreen tree with red berries and prickly leaves



holly

**holy** *adj* godly, sacred The *Holy* Bible

**home** *n* the place where one lives

**honest** *adj* truthful and trustworthy, frank

**honey** *n* a sweet fluid made by bees from flowers

**honour** *v* (a) to respect, (b) to give honours to

**hood** *n* a covering for the head

**hoof** *n* the horny covering of an animal's foot

**hook** *n* a curved piece of metal for catching A *fishhook*

**hoop** *n* a band that fits around something, especially round a barrel

**hoot** *n* the cry of an owl

**hop** *v* (a) to jump on or over, (b) to make short quick jumps





hope *v* to desire, wish

horizon *n* the line where the earth or sea seems to meet the sky

horn *n* (a) a hard growth on the heads of such animals as cattle, sheep and goats, (b) musical wind instrument



horn

horrible *adj* dreadful, terrible, hideous

horse *n* a large hoofed animal used by men for transport

horseshoe *n* an iron shoe nailed to a horse's hoof

hospital *n* a place where injured and sick people receive medical care

hostel *n* a place where students live

hostile *adj* unfriendly, warlike

hot *adj* (a) having a high temperature, (b) pungent, (c) angry

hotel *n* a place where travellers are provided with food and lodging

hothouse *n* a heated glass-house for growing unusual plants

hour *n* a 24th part of a day, 60 minutes

house *n* a building in which people live

hover *v* (a) to flutter over, (b) to stay near

how *adv* (a) to what degree, (b) in what state, (c) by what means, (d) in what way

howl (1) *n* a loud mournful cry, especially of a wolf or dog (2) *v* to utter a howl



howl

hub *n* the central part of a wheel

hue *n* (a) colour the hue of the flower, (b) a loud shout or cry the warrior's hue

human *adj* having to do with man

humble *adj* showing lowliness

humid *adj* moist, damp

humming-bird *n* a very small brightly-coloured bird

humorous *adj* funny, amusing

humour *n* (a) wit, (b) mood He is in a bad humour today

hump *n* (a) a lump on the back, (b) mound

hundred *n* ten times ten

hungry *adj* needing food, eager to eat



hungry

hunt (1) *v* to search for (2) *n* a search

hurdle *n* a frame to be jumped over in a race



hurdle

hurl *v* to throw with force, fling

hurricane *n* a violent storm with strong winds, rain and lightning

hurry (1) *v* to do quickly, hasten (2) *n* haste

hurt (1) *v* (a) to cause pain, (b) to injure

(2) *n* (a) an injury, (b) harm

husband *n* a man who has a wife

hush (1) *n* quiet (2) *v* to make quiet

husk *n* the covering on rice or other cereal seeds

hyacinth *n* a plant of the lily family with bell-shaped flowers

hygiene *n* the science of health

hymn *n* a song of praise to God



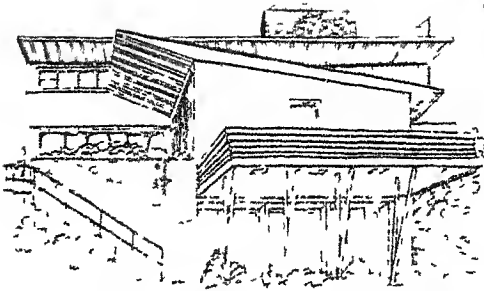
hymn

hyphen *n* a mark (-) used to join syllables

hypocrite *n* a person who pretends to be kind or faithful when he is not



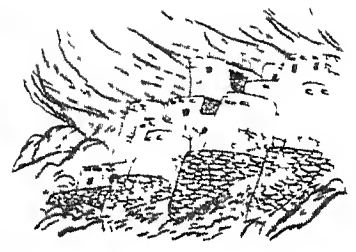
# HOUSES



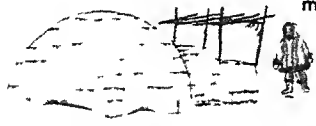
modern house



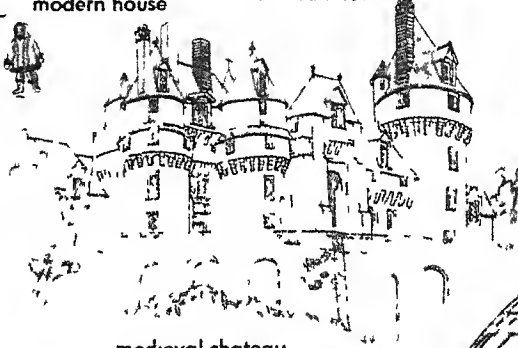
African hut



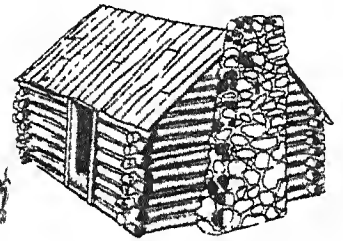
Indian cliff dwellings



igloo



medieval chateau



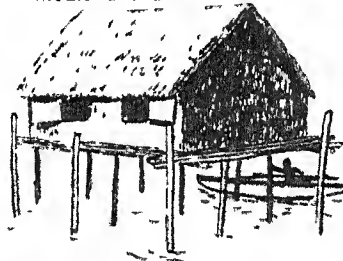
log cabin



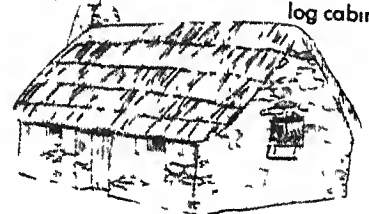
pioneer sod hut



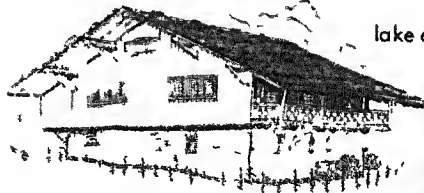
Indian adobe house



lake dwelling



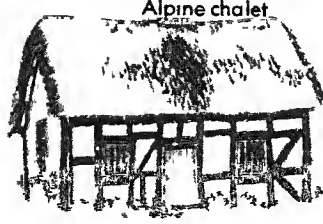
thatched cottage



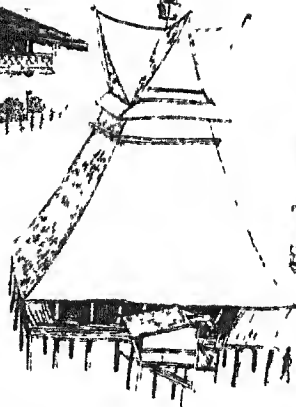
Alpine chalet



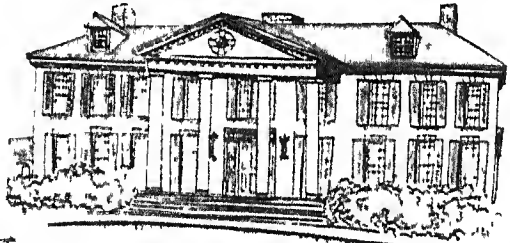
Arab tent



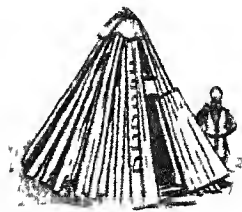
half-timbered house



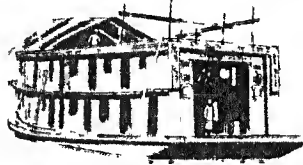
East Indian grass-roofed house



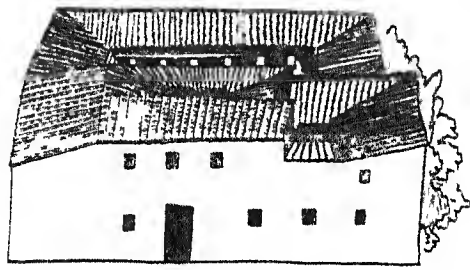
mansion



Laplander's hut

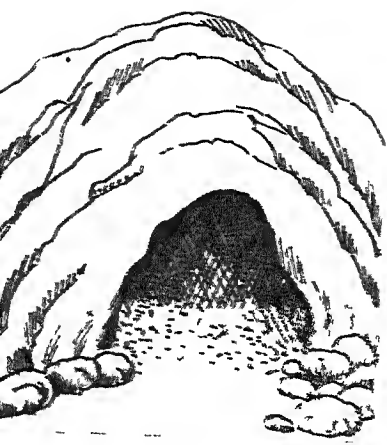


Chinese houseboat



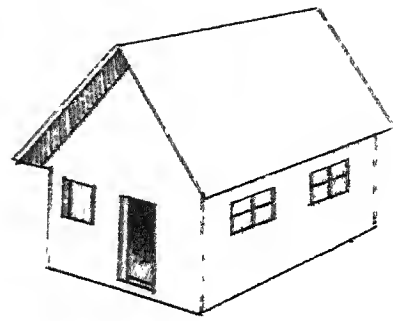
Roman house





cave

cement hut



multi-storeyed house





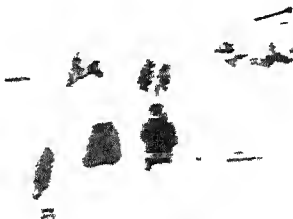
## The ninth letter of the alphabet

**I** *pron* the writer or speaker himself  
**ice** *n* frozen water  
**iceberg** *n* a very large mass of ice floating in the sea



iceberg

**ice-cream** *n* a frozen food containing milk and sugar  
**icing** *n* a sugar coating used to decorate cakes  
**idea** *n* (a) something imagined, (b) a thought  
**idiot** *n* (a) a person of low intelligence, (b) a silly or foolish person  
**idle** *v* to waste time doing nothing  
**if** *conj* (a) supposing that, (b) whether  
**igloo** *n* a dome-shaped hut made of snow blocks



igloo

**ignorance** *n* lack of knowledge, knowing little  
**ignore** *v* to take no notice of  
**ill** *adj* (a) not healthy, (b) bad an *ill* temper



illness

**illness** *n* sickness  
**illustrate** *v* to explain by pictures or examples  
**imaginary** *adj* existing only in the mind, not real  
**imagination** *n* the power of forming pictures in the mind  
**imagine** *v* (a) to picture in one's mind, (b) to suppose  
**imitate** *v* to copy  
**imitation** (1) *n* a copy of another thing (2) *adj* not real  
**immediate** *adj* instant, done without delay  
**imp** *n* (a) a wicked spirit, (b) a mischievous child  
**impart** *v* (a) to give, (b) to tell to *impart* knowledge  
**impartial** *adj* unbiased, fair an *impartial* judgement  
**impatient** *adj* not patient, anxious to do something  
**impertinent** *adj* saucy, impudent  
**implore** *v* to ask earnestly, beseech  
**imply** *v* to mean without saying directly, hint  
**impolite** *adj* not polite, rude  
**import** *v* to bring goods in from a foreign country  
**important** *adj* (a) having great significance, (b) having great power  
**impossible** *adj* not possible, not capable of happening or being done  
**imposter** *n* a person who deceives by pretending to be someone else  
**impracticable** *adj* impossible to do, unworkable  
**impress** *v* (a) to stamp, (b) to print, (c) to affect  
**imprison** *v* to put in prison  
**improbable** *adj* (a) not likely to happen, (b) not likely to be true  
**improve** *v* to make or become better





**impudent** *adj* saucy, insolent  
**impulsive** *adj* acting on impulse, hasty, done without careful thought  
**impure** *adj* (a) not pure, (b) unclean, (c) mixed with something inferior  
**in** *prep* (a) within, (b) out of, (c) by means of, (d) during  
**incense** *n* spices and gums which give off a sweet smell when burning



incense

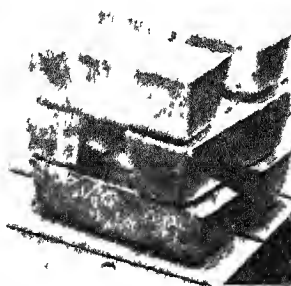
**inch** *n* a measure of length, the twelfth part of a foot  
**incident** *n* a happening, an event  
**incision** *n* a cut  
**incite** *v* to urge to action, stir up  
**incline** *n* a slope



incline

**include** *v* (a) to contain, (b) to take in  
**income** *n* money received from any source, such as work, business, investments, etc  
**increase** *v* to grow, become greater  
**incubator** *n* a warmed box for hatching eggs, and for babies who are abnormally small or weak  
**indeed** *adv* in fact, in reality, truly  
**independent** *adj* (a) not under someone else's control, (b) separate, (c) self-relying Opposite of *dependent*  
**index** *n* (a) the finger next to the thumb, (b) a detailed list of contents at the end of a book  
**Indian** *n* (a) a native of India, (b) a native of America before the arrival of the Europeans  
**indignant** *adj* angry because of wrong treatment  
**indigo** *n* (a) a blue dye obtained originally from plants, (b) a purple-blue colour

**indistinct** *adj* not clear, not distinct  
**individual** (1) *n* a single person or thing (2) *adj* (a) single, (b) distinctive  
**indoors** *adv* inside a building  
**industrious** *adj* hard-working, busy  
**industry** *n* (a) a branch of manufacturing The clothing *industry*, (b) careful attention to one's work  
**inevitable** *adj* bound to happen, unavoidable  
**infant** *n* (a) a baby, (b) a person under the age of 21  
**infantry** *n* foot soldiers, as distinct from artillery and cavalry  
**infect** *v* to pass on disease germs  
**inferior** *adj* lower in rank, position or quality  
**influence** (1) *n* (a) the power to get something done, (b) a person with influence (2) *v* to affect by influence  
**influenza** *n* an infectious disease similar to a bad cold  
**inform** *v* to tell or acquaint, make known to  
**informal** *adj* without ceremony  
**information** *n* facts, news, knowledge  
**infuriate** *v* to make very angry, enrage  
**ingot** *n* a block or bar of metal



ingot

**inhabit** *v* to live in  
**inhabitant** *n* a person who lives in a place  
**inherit** *v* to receive as a legal heir Jack will *inherit* his grandfather's watch  
**initial** (1) *adj* first, earliest (2) *n* a letter beginning a word  
**inject** *v* to drive in, especially to force a fluid into the body  
**injure** *v* to harm, damage, hurt  
**ink** *n* a fluid used in writing and printing  
**inland** *adj* away from the sea, not on the coast  
**inlet** *n* a small bay or cove  
**inn** *n* a house that provides food, drink and lodging for travellers, hotel  
**inner** *adj* (a) further in, (b) inside  
**innocent** *adj* free from sin and guilt  
**inquire** *v* (a) to ask for or about, (b) to investigate Also spelled *enquire*  
**inquisitive** *adj* curious



**insane** *adj* not sane, mad

**inscription** *n* words inscribed, as on a monument

**insect** *n* a small animal with a body divided into three parts and with six legs Flies, bees and beetles are *insects*

**inside** *adj* (a) indoors, (b) internal

**insight** *n* the ability to understand thoroughly, intuition

**insignia** *n* distinguishing marks of office, rank or honour

**insist** *v* to say something firmly and refuse to give way, demand

**insolence** *n* insulting talk or acts

**inspect** *v* to examine closely



**inspect**

**inspection** *n* a careful examination

**install** *v* (a) to put in position, (b) to put in office

**instalment** *n* (a) one of several agreed payments, (b) one of several parts

**instance** *n* (a) an example, (b) an occasion

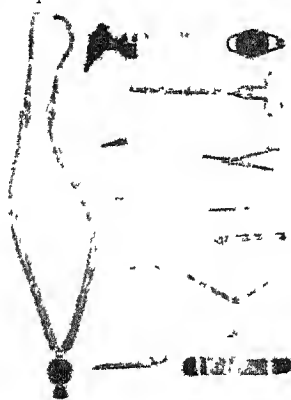
**instinct** *n* a natural impulse to behave in a particular way Birds find their direction by *instinct*

**institute** *n* an organization, society

**instruct** *v* (a) to teach, (b) to give orders to

**instruction** *n* (a) a lesson, (b) direction regarding use

**instrument** *n* (a) a tool or implement, (b) a device to produce music



**instrument**

**insult** (1) *n* a rude remark or act (2) *v* to be rude to

**intact** *adj* (a) untouched, (b) uninjured

**intellect** *n* (a) ability to think (b) intelligence

**intend** *v* (a) to mean, (b) to aim at (c) to plan

**intention** *n* purpose aim

**interest** (1) *n* (a) the money paid by a borrower for the use of a loan, (b) concern (c) something that arouses attention (2) *v* to concern

**interesting** *adj* arousing interest

**interfere** *v* to meddle in other people's affairs

**interior** *adj* (a) inside (b) inland

**interjection** *n* a word of exclamation as "ouch"

**internal** *adj* (a) inside, (b) interior

**international** *adj* (a) between nations, (b) having to do with two or more nations

**interpreter** *n* (a) a person who translates from one language to another, (b) a person who explains

**interrupt** *v* to break continuity

**interval** *n* (a) a time between events, (b) space between things

**interview** *n* a formal meeting to talk or consult on a special subject

**intestine** *n* the tube in which food is digested and from which waste is discharged



**intestine**

**into** *prep* to the inside of

**intricate** *adj* (a) complicated, (b) difficult to understand

**intrigue** (1) *n* a plot (2) *v* (a) to plot, (b) to arouse curiosity

**introduce** *v* (a) to begin, (b) to make known

**invade** *v* (a) to enter with force, as a foreign country, (b) to infringe to *invade* someone's privacy



**invade**



# INSECTS



bath white butterfly



black ant



bee hawk moth



lappet moth



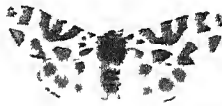
black longhorn beetle



marbled white butterfly



damselfly



garden tiger moth and larva



eyed hawk moth



solitary wasp



velvet ants



potter wasp



yellow jacket



house fly



horse fly



carpenter ant



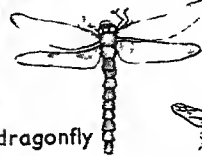
monarch butterfly



orange tip butterfly



black swallowtail butterfly



dragonfly



carpenter bee



camberwell beauty butterfly



brimstone butterfly



common blue butterfly



cockchafer



firefly



stag beetle



stick insect



cockroach



cicada



red admiral butterfly



greenfly



colorado beetle



ladybird



whirligig beetle



scavenger beetle



locust



death watch beetle



diving beetle



praying mantis



termites



flea



louse



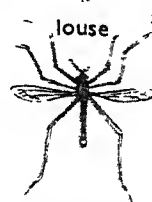
silverfish



black winged grasshopper



red winged grasshopper



mosquito



cricket



meadow grasshopper



**invalid** *n* a sick person

**invent** *v* (a) to produce for the first time,

(b) to imagine, (c) to make up

**invention** *n* something made for the first time

**investigate** *v* to search into, examine

**invisible** *adj* that cannot be seen

**invite** *v* (a) to ask to do, (b) to ask for

**involve** *v* (a) to entangle, (b) to complicate

**iodine** *n* a purple substance found in the sea, used as an antiseptic

**ire** *n* anger, wrath

**iris** *n* (a) the coloured part of the eye around the pupil, (b) plant with sword-shaped leaves, also called flag



IRIS

**iron** *n* (a) a hard, heavy metal, (b) a tool for smoothing clothes

**irrigate** *v* to make water flow over, by canals and pipes

**irritate** *v* to annoy

**is** *v* a form of the verb *be* showing present time

**island** *n* a piece of land surrounded by water



island

**it** *pron* the thing referred to

**italic** *adj* of type in which the letters slope to the right

**itch** *n* an irritation or eruption on the skin

**item** *n* a separate part

**its** *adj* of or belonging to it

**it's** contraction of *it is*

**ivory** *n* (a) the bone-like substance from an elephant's tusk, (b) a creamy white colour

**ivy** *n* an evergreen climbing plant, with shiny leaves



ivy

## The tenth letter of the alphabet

**jab** (1) *n* a thrust or poke with something sharp, (2) *v* to poke

**jack** (1) *n* a machine to lift or move heavy articles (2) *v* to move or lift with a jack

**jackal** *n* a wild dog that feeds on the flesh of dead animals It is smaller than a wolf



jackal

**jackdaw** *n* a small black European bird resembling a crow

**jacket** *n* (a) a short coat, (b) an outer covering

**jade** *n* a hard green stone used to make jewellery

**jealous** *adj* (a) envious, (b) suspicious, (c) watchful

**jeer** *v* to mock someone in a nasty way, scoff, taunt

**jerk** (1) *n* a sudden quick pull or twitch (2) *v* to move with a jerk

**jet** *n* (a) a hard black stone, (b) a gush of liquid or gas through a narrow opening,





(c) a jet aircraft

**jetty** *n* a pier built out to the sea to protect a harbour, breakwater



jetty

**jewel** *n* a precious stone or gem

**job** *n* (a) a piece of work, (b) employment

**jockey** *n* a professional rider in horse races



jockey

**join** *v* (a) to fasten together, (b) to become a member of, (c) to be next to Their house *joins* ours

**jolt** (1) *v* to shake in jerky up-and-down movements (2) *n* (a) a shock, (b) a sudden blow

**jostle** *v* to push roughly, struggle with

**journal** *n* (a) a newspaper or magazine, (b) a daily record, diary

**journey** (1) *n* travel from one place to another (2) *v* to make a trip

**jovial** *adj* jolly, merry Said of a person who is good-hearted and good-humoured

**joy** *n* (a) gladness, pleasure, (b) something that gives pleasure

**joyful** *adj* having joy, happy

**judge** (1) *n* (a) an official who decides cases in law courts, (b) a qualified critic A *judge* in the school sports events, (c) an umpire (2) *v* (a) to decide, (b) to hear and pass sentence, (c) to think

**judgment** *n* (a) the verdict or sentence of a judge, (b) a decision or opinion

**juggle** (1) *v* to perform tricks with the hands

(2) *n* a juggling act

**jumble** *n* a disorderly mixture, muddled heap A *jumble* sale is a charity sale of all kinds of articles

**jump** *v* (a) to leap into the air, (b) to leap over, (c) to rise suddenly

**junction** *n* (a) a place where two or more things meet A railway *junction* (b) a union, joining together

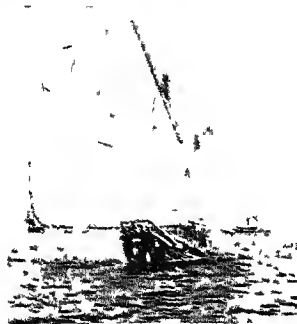
**jungle** *n* a tropical region covered with a thick growth of trees and plants



jungle

**junior** (1) *adj* (a) younger, (b) of lower position, less advanced (2) *n* a younger person

**junk** *n* (a) a Chinese ship, (b) rubbish, odds and ends



junk

**just** (1) *adj* (a) right, proper, (b) exact, true, (c) fair, (d) righteous (2) *adv* (a) barely It only *just* missed me, (b) a moment ago She *just* left, (c) exactly That is *just* how it happened

**justice** *n* (a) just treatment or reward, (b) rightfulness

**jut** *v* to stick out, project, protrude



## The 11th letter of the alphabet



kangaroo

**kangaroo** *n* a large leaping animal of Australia

The female carries its young in a pouch

**keel** *n* the lowest support of a ship's frame

**keen** *adj* (a) sharp, (b) eager, (c) shrewd, (d) strong

**keep** *v* (a) to hold, (b) to stay fresh, to last, (c) to fulfil, (d) to protect May God *keep* you from harm

**keg** *n* a small cask

**kept** past tense of *keep*

**kernel** *n* the soft part inside a seed or nut

**key** *n* (a) a tool to move the bolt of a lock, (b) a lever, as on a typewriter, (c) in music, a set of related notes

**kidnap** *v* to steal a person, especially a child

**kill** *v* (a) to put to death, (b) to ruin, (c) to deaden This medicine will *kill* the pain

**kiln** *n* furnace or oven for hardening bricks or pottery

**kilt** *n* a pleated skirt worn by men in Scotland  
**kimono** *n* a long flowing garment worn by the people of Japan

**kind** (1) *adj* good to others (2) *n* race, class sort What *kind* of bird is that?

**king** *n* (a) the male ruler of a nation, (b) a rich or powerful person An oil *king*, (c) a playing card with a picture of a king, (d) a chief piece in chess



king

**kingdom** *n* a country ruled by a king (or queen), *eg* Great Britain

**kiss** (1) *n* a caress with the lips (2) *v* to touch with the lips

**kitchen** *n* a room in which food is cooked and prepared

**kite** *n* (a) a paper frame flown in the air for amusement, (b) a falcon-like bird of prey

**knapsack** *n* a sack or cask carried on the back

**knee** *n* the joint between the ankle and the thigh

**knew** past tense of *know*

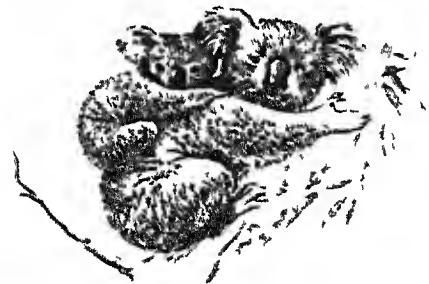
**knit** *v* to weave garments with needles

**knob** *n* a round or ball-shaped handle

**knot** (1) *n* a lump where string, rope, ribbon, etc is tied (2) *v* to entangle

**know** *v* (a) to understand, (b) to recognize, (c) to be sure, (d) to be acquainted with

**koala** *n* native bear of Australia

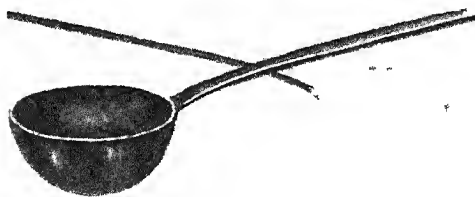


koala



The 12th letter of the alphabet

**label** (1) *n* a slip of paper fixed to something to give information about its ownership and contents (2) *v* to fix a label to  
**labour** (1) *n* toil work (2) *v* to work hard  
**labourer** *n* an unskilled workman  
**lacquer** (1) *n* a hard varnish made from shellac (2) *v* to cover with lacquer  
**ladle** (1) *n* a long-handled spoon used to serve soup etc (2) *v* to scoop up in a ladle



**ladle**

**lady** *n* (a) the wife of a lord or knight (b) any woman  
**lag** *v* to fall behind move slowly  
**lagoon** *n* (a) a shallow pond near the sea (b) a body of water surrounded by a coral atoll  
**lake** *n* a large body of water surrounded by land  
**lamb** *n* (a) a young sheep (b) the flesh of a lamb



**lamb**

**lament** *v* to mourn weep  
**lance** *n* a long-handled spear especially one used by a horseman  
**land** (1) *n* (a) the solid part of the earth's surface (b) a country (c) earth soil (2) *v* to come or arrive on land  
**landlord** *n* (a) a man who owns and rents land or houses (b) the keeper of an inn or lodging  
**landscape** *n* (a) a stretch of land (b) a picture of the countryside  
**lane** *n* a narrow road usually an unimportant one alley  
**language** *n* (a) human speech, (b) the words used by people in talking and writing in a certain country English is the *language* spoken in England

**lantern** *n* a case for shielding a light a lamp  
**lapel** *n* the front part of a coat that is turned back



**lapel**

**larch** *n* (a) a tree of the pine family (b) its timber  
**lard** *n* the white melted-down fat of a pig  
**larder** *n* a place where food is kept  
**large** *adj* of great size wide in range  
**lark** *n* a small European songbird  
**lass** *n* a girl Also *lassie*  
**lasso** *n* a rope with a running slipknot used to catch horses and cattle



**lasso**

**last** *adj* (1) after all the rest I arrived *last* (b) most recent *last* evening, (c) lowest in rank *last* in school examination  
**late** *adj* (a) after the right time (b) towards the close of day (c) now dead the *late* President, (d) recent  
**lather** *n* foam made by stirring soap and water  
**laugh** (1) *v* to make a sound showing amusement (2) *n* the sound or act of laughing  
**launch** (1) *v* (a) to set afloat to *launch* a ship, (b) to throw send off to *launch* a rocket (2) *n* a powerboat



**launch**

**laundry** *n* (a) a place where clothes are washed, (b) dirty clothes to be washed  
**laurel** *n* an evergreen tree with shiny leaves



native to southern Europe

**lava** *n* the liquid rock thrown out by an active volcano



lava

**lavatory** *n* (a) a room where the hands and face can be washed, (b) a urinal and water closet

**lavender** *n* (a) a plant with spikes of sweet-smelling lilac flowers, (b) a pale bluish-red colour

**lavish** (1) *adj* (a) given freely, (b) extravagant (2) *v* to give freely, waste

**law** *n* (a) a rule made by a government, (b) all such rules of a country, (c) any rule, (d) the legal profession or police

**lawn** *n* (a) a plot of closely cut grass (b) a fine linen or cotton fabric

**lay** (1) past tense of *lie* (2) *v* (a) to place, (b) to spread, (c) to produce eggs

**layer** *n* one thickness of something a *laver* of concrete

**lead** (1) *n* (a) a soft grey metal, (b) carbon used in pencils (2) *v* (a) to guide, (b) to be at the head of

**leader** *n* a person who leads, a commander, chief

**leaf** *n* (a) a green offshoot from the stem, (b) a sheet of paper in a book, usually made up of two pages

**leak** (1) *n* a hole that allows liquid or gas to flow out or in (2) *v* to escape accidentally

**lean** (1) *v* (a) to incline from a straight position, (b) to rest for support on (2) *adj* thin, scanty

**leap** (1) *v* to jump (2) *n* a spring or jump



leap

**learn** *v* (a) to gain knowledge or skill, (b) to find out

**leash** *n* a strap or chain to hold a dog or other animal

**least** (1) *adj* smallest slightest (2) *adv* in the smallest degree (3) *n* the smallest amount

**leave** (1) *v* (a) to go off quit (b) to bequeath by will (c) to leave behind (d) to leave alone (2) *n* permission granted especially to be absent from work or duty

**lecture** (1) *n* a talk to an audience (2) *v* to deliver a speech

**led** past tense of *lead*

**ledge** *n* a ridge or shelf that projects out a window *ledge* a rock *ledge*

**leech** *n* a blood-sucking worm found in ponds

**leek** *n* an onion-like plant with a solid stem



leek

**left** (1) past tense of *leave* (2) *adj* on your west side if you face north (3) *n* the side opposite the right

**leg** *n* (a) a limb of the body used for walking, (b) the support of a chair, table, etc

**legacy** *n* a gift left by a dead person in his will, as money or property

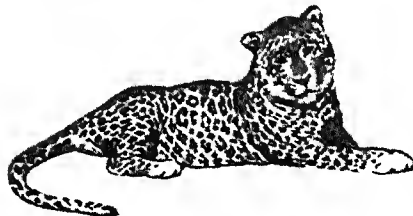
**legend** *n* a very old, traditional story

**length** *n* (a) a measure from end to end, (b) a duration in time, (c) a piece to be joined to similar pieces

**lengthen** *v* to make or become longer

**lenient** *adj* not severe, mild merciful

**leopard** *n* a large spotted jungle animal of Africa and Asia



leopard





**less** (1) *adj* (a) not so much, (b) smaller

(2) *adv* to a smaller degree (3) *prep* minus

Twelve *less* five equals seven

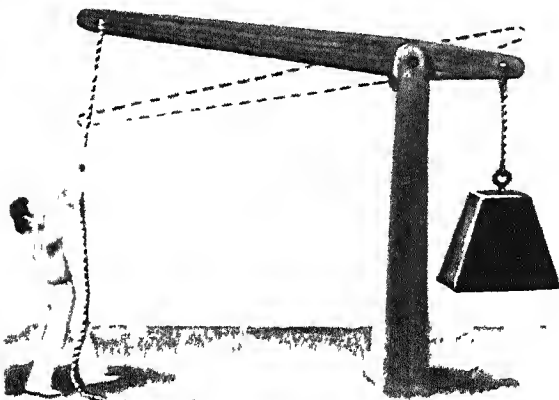
**lesson** *n* something learnt or to be studied

**let** *v* (a) to allow, permit, (b) to rent

**letter** *n* (a) one of the 26 characters of the alphabet A, B, C, to X, Y, Z, (b) a written message

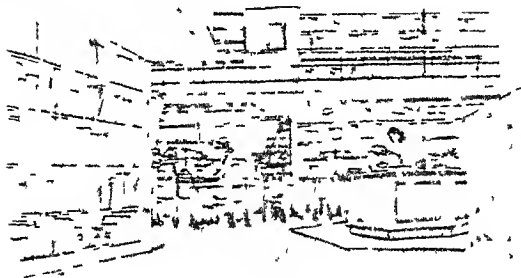
**level** (1) *adj* (a) horizontal, flat (b) even, (c) well-balanced (2) *n* (a) an instrument to show a horizontal position, (b) a level surface or stage

**lever** *n* a bar to move weights



lever

**library** *n* (a) a collection of books (b) a place where books are kept



library

**lick** *v* to pass the tongue over

**lie** (1) *n* an untruth (2) *v* (a) to tell a lie, (b) to be in a flat position, (c) to be situated

**lift** (1) *v* to raise up (2) *n* (a) a ride in a vehicle, (b) a cage in a building to carry people from one floor to another

**light** (1) *n* a lamp, fire, match, etc (2) *adj* (a) not of dark colour, (b) easy to lift (3) *v* to set fire to

**lightning** *n* a light flash caused by the passage of electricity from a cloud

**like** (1) *v* to have a liking or preference for (2) *adj* resembling equal

**likely** *adj* expected to happen, (b) promising

**likeness** *n* (a) appearance, (b) resemblance

**limb** *n* (a) a leg, arm or wing, (b) a branch of a tree



limb

**lime** *n* (a) a white earth obtained from burning limestone, used in cement and fertilizers, (b) a tree that bears a lemon-like fruit

**limit** (1) *n* (a) a point beyond which one cannot go, (b) a boundary (2) *v* to restrict

**lump** (1) *adj* (a) without stiffness, (b) without strength (2) *v* to walk lamely

**line** (1) *n* (a) a long narrow mark, (b) a row of letters or words, (c) a row of similar things (2) *v* to form or arrange in a line

**linen** *n* cloth or household articles made from flax

**liner** *n* a passenger ship or aircraft

**linger** *v* to be slow in leaving a place

**link** *n* (a) one of the rings of a chain, (b) anything that ties or unites



link

**lint** *n* soft, scraped linen, used to dress wounds

**lion** *n* a fierce wild animal with thick hair on its head found in Africa and other hot countries

**lip** *n* one of the two folds of skin surrounding the mouth

**liquid** (1) *n* a liquid substance (2) *adj* fluid, watery, flowing

**list** *n* a record of names

**listen** *v* to give ear to, pay attention to

**litter** *n* (a) animals born at one time A litter of pigs, (b) paper and rubbish scattered about

**little** *adj* (a) small, (b) short, (c) unimportant

**live** (1) *adj* (a) having life, (b) glowing live coals, (c) charged with electricity (2) *v* (a) to have life, (b) to dwell We live in a village

**lively** *adj* (a) full of life, active, (b) keen





**lizard** *n* a small reptile with a long tail and tiny legs

**llama** *n* a camel-like animal of South America

**load** *n* (a) a burden (b) the amount a cart can carry, (c) a charge of a gun

**loaf** *n* a shaped piece of bread

**loam** *n* fertile soil of clay, sand and vegetable mould

**loan** *n* (a) something lent or borrowed as money, (b) permission to use

**loathe** *v* to dislike very much

**lock** (1) *n* a fastening operated by a key, as on a door or cupboard (2) *v* (a) to fasten with a lock, (b) to shut up confine

**lodge** *n* (a) a small house, especially in a park or forest (2) *v* to dwell

**lodger** *n* a person who lives in someone else's house as a paying guest

**loft** *n* (a) a room at the top of a building, (b) a room above a stable or barn

**log** (1) *n* a rough piece of wood (2) *adj* made from logs A log cabin

**London** *n* capital of Great Britain

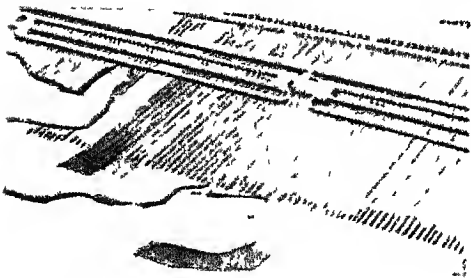
**lonely** *adj* (a) alone, solitary, (b) not often visited A lonely beach

**long** (1) *adj* (a) of great extent, not short A long distance, (b) lasting a long time (2) *v* to wish for something greatly

**longing** *n* a great desire, yearning

**look** *v* (a) to direct the eyes at Please look carefully, (b) to take care, (c) to search Look after means to take care of

**loom** *n* a machine for weaving cloth



loom

**lord** *n* (a) a master (b) in Britain a titled nobleman

**lorry** *n* a vehicle with a large open platform-like back for transporting heavy loads

**lose** *v* (a) to fail to win to lose a race (b) to fail to keep to lose a purse, (c) to mislay to lose a book

**lost** past tense of lose

**lot** *n* a large quantity A lot of money

**loud** *adj* (a) noisy (b) forceful

**lounge** (1) *n* a room in which to sit and relax (2) *v* to sit lie or act lazily

**love** (1) *n* (a) strong affection (b) a deep liking (2) *v* to regard with affection or liking

**lovely** *adj* beautiful delightful

**low** (1) *adj* (a) not high a low roof (b) not

loud a low cry (2) *v* to make the sound of a cow moo

**lowly** *adj* humble meek of low rank

**loyal** *adj* (a) faithful to one's friends or beliefs, (b) faithful to one's country a loyal citizen

**luck** *n* something that happens by chance especially good fortune

**luggage** *n* a traveller's baggage



luggage

**lullaby** *n* a song to send a baby to sleep

**lunch** *n* a meal eaten at about midday Short for luncheon

**lurch** (1) *v* to sway suddenly to one side (2) *n* sudden movement to one side

**lure** *v* to entice by offering something

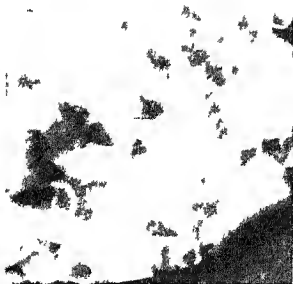
**lurk** *v* to lie hidden, move secretly

**lusty** *adj* strong full of life, healthy

**luxury** *n* (a) something desirable but not necessary, (b) comfortable possessions as clothes, furniture, etc



## The 13th letter of the alphabet



macaroni

**macaroni** *n* a paste made from wheat flour in the shape of tubes

**machine** *n* a mechanism to do a certain kind of work

**made** past tense of *make*

**magazine** *n* a publication issued each week, month, etc

**maggot** *n* the larva of a fly, grub

**magic** *n* the art of doing things with the help of supernatural powers

**magnet** *n* iron or steel that can attract iron to itself



magnet

**magnificent** *adj* grand, splendid excellent

**magnify** *v* to make greater in size



magnify

**mail** (1) *n* (a) a steel coat of metal rings formerly used as armour, (b) letters, etc sent through the post, (c) the postal system (2) *v* to send by post

**maim** *v* to cripple, injure a leg or arm

**main** (1) *adj* (a) first in importance, (b) largest

(2) *n* a principal pipe a water *main*

**maintain** *v* (a) to affirm, (b) to keep in good repair, (c) to sustain, keep up, (d) to support

**maize** *n* a grain that grows on very large ears, Indian corn



maize

**majesty** *n* the title of a king or queen

**major** (1) *n* an army officer ranking above captain (2) *adj* greater

**make** *v* (a) to create, (b) to accomplish, (c) to become

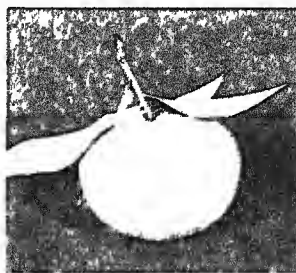
**malice** *n* an evil or bad intention

**mallet** *n* a wooden hammer used by carpenters to hit chisels

**mammal** *n* an animal that feeds its young with milk

**man** *n* (a) a human being, (b) the human race, (c) an adult male

**manage** *v* to look after, direct



mandarin

**mandarin** *n* (a) a Chinese official of olden China, (b) a small sweet orange

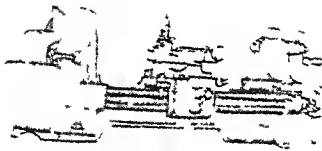
**mane** *n* the long hair on the necks of lions, horses and other animals



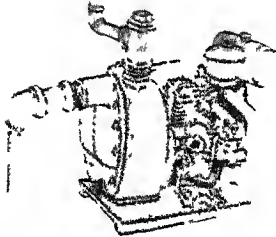
# MACHINES



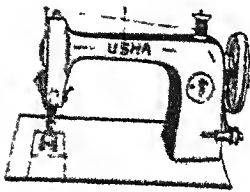
typewriter



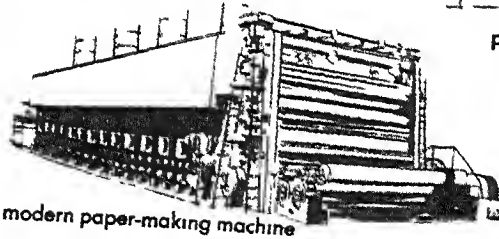
lathe



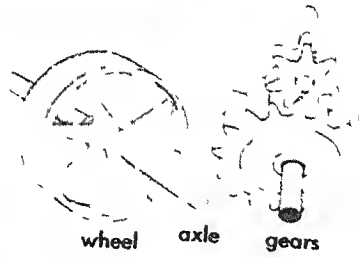
water pump



sewing machine



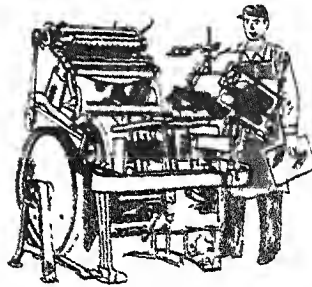
modern paper-making machine



wheel

axle

gears



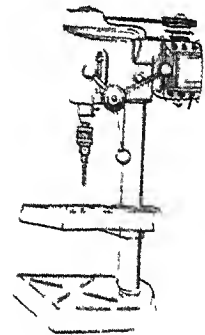
platen machine



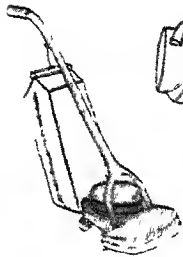
pulleys



chain hoist



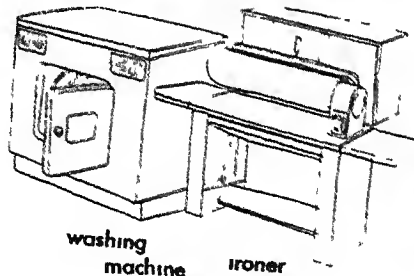
drill press



vacuum cleaner

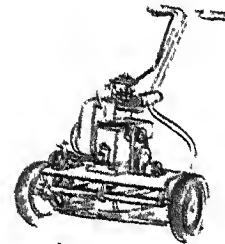


screw



washing machine

ironer



lawn mower



lever



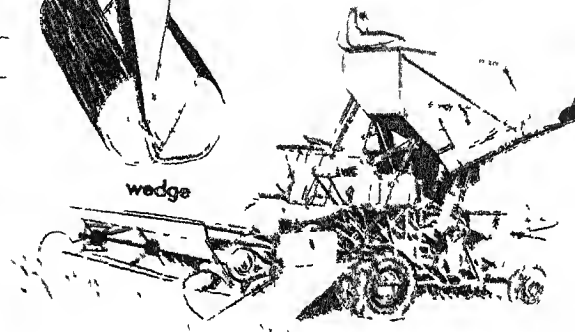
inclined plane



fulcrum



wedge



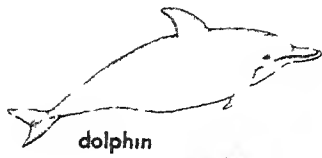
combine harvester





# MAMMALS

## EXISTING MAMMALS



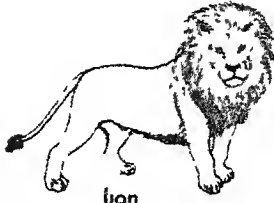
dolphin



goat



whale



lion



sheep



giraffe



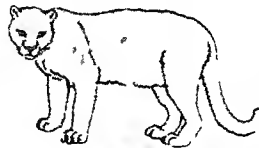
bison or buffalo



fox



wolf



mountain lion



kangaroo



llama



squirrel



zebra



bear



deer



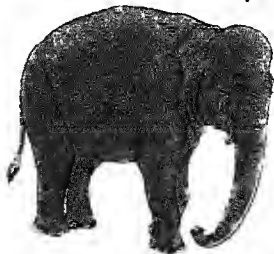
peccary



rabbit



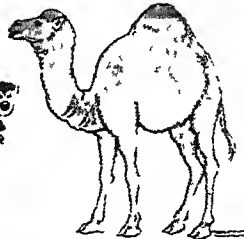
armadillo



elephant



monkey



camel



yak

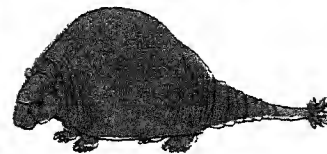


seal

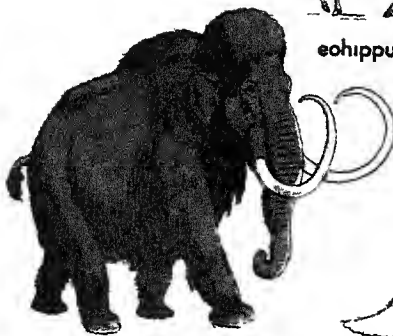
## EXTINCT MAMMALS



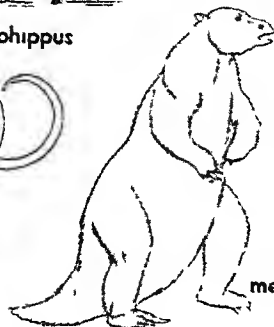
eohippus



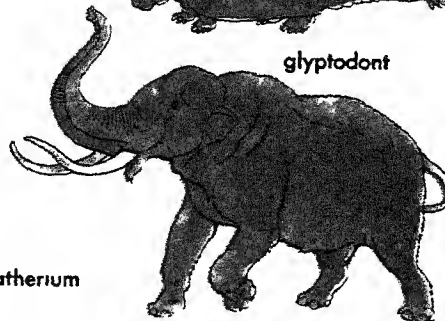
glyptodont



mammoth



megatherium



mastodon



**manger** *n* an open box from which horses and cattle eat

**manhood** *n* (a) the state of being a man, (b) manliness

**mankind** *n* the human race all humans

**manly** *adj* having the right qualities for a man, brave

**manner** *n* a way of acting

**manor** *n* (a) the estate of a nobleman, (b) a large estate

**mansion** *n* a large stately house

**manufacture** (1) *n* the making of products by hand or by machinery (2) *v* to make products

**many** (1) *adj* numerous (2) *n* a great number

**mar** *v* to spoil the look of, damage

**marble** *n* (a) a hard limestone used to decorate buildings, (b) a small glass ball used in a children's game

**march** *v* to walk with regular steps as soldiers do



march

**mare** *n* a female horse

**margarine** *n* a substitute for butter, made from various oils

**margin** *n* (a) a border, (b) an extra amount

**marine** *adj* having to do with the sea

**mariner** *n* a seaman or sailor

**mark** (1) *n* (a) a dot, line, (b) a sign, token, (c) a target (2) *v* (a) to put a mark on, (b) to observe, (c) to be a sign of, (d) to score by marks

**market** *n* a place where goods can be bought and sold



market

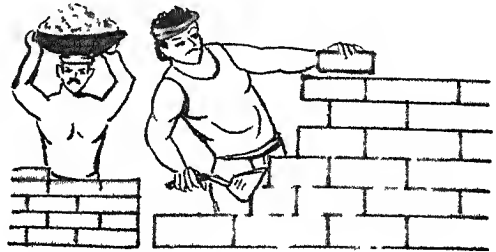
**marry** *v* (a) to join as husband and wife, (b) to unite closely

**marsh** *n* a soft wet place, swamp

**marvel** *v* to feel wonder or astonishment

**marvellous** *adj* causing wonder or astonishment

**mason** *n* a man who builds with stone, brick or cement



mason

**mass** *n* (a) a quantity of matter, (b) size, bulk, (c) a large amount or number

**mast** *n* an upright pole that supports the sails and rigging of a ship



mast

**master** (1) *n* (a) a title for a boy, (b) a great artist, (c) a teacher, (d) the captain of a ship (2) *v* (a) to overcome, obtain control of, (b) to obtain skill in

**match** *n* (a) a stick with a tip that catches fire when rubbed, (b) a person or thing equal or similar to another, (c) a contest

**matchless** *adj* having no equal

**mate** (1) *n* (a) a comrade, companion, (b) a husband or wife (2) *v* to pair, marry

**material** *n* the substance of which something is made

**matter** *n* (a) the substance things are made of, material, (b) a subject, occasion

**mattress** *n* the soft part of a bed

**mature** *adj* (a) fully developed, (b) fully grown, ripe

**maximum** *adj* the greatest

**may** *v* (a) to be allowed, (b) to be possible

**mayor** *n* the chief officer of a city

**me** *pron* the form of the word I used as the object of a verb or preposition

**meadow** *n* a field in which grass is grown for hay

**meal** *n* food eaten at one time



**mean** (1) *adj* (a) ungenerous, (b) poor (2) *v* (a) to express a certain idea, (b) to intend  
**meander** *v* to wind about, as a stream  
**measure** *v* to find the size, length, etc  
**meat** *n* the flesh of animals as food



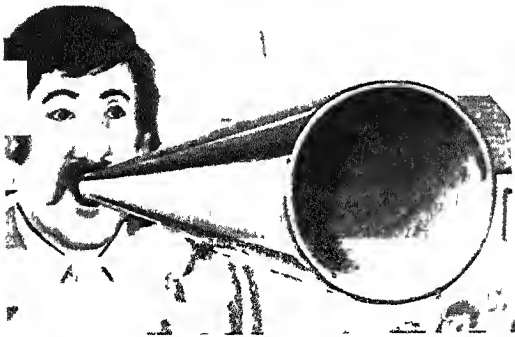
meat

**mechanic** *n* a workman who makes or repairs machines  
**medal** *n* a metal disc given in honour of an event or deed



medal

**meddle** *v* to interfere  
**medicine** *n* something used to cure a disease, as a drug  
**medieval** *adj* of the Middle Ages in Europe (1100 A D to 1500 A D)  
**meek** *adj* (a) mild, (b) lacking spirit  
**meet** *v* (a) to come face to face with, (b) to encounter  
**meeting** *n* an assembly  
**megaphone** *n* a kind of trumpet that makes a voice sound louder



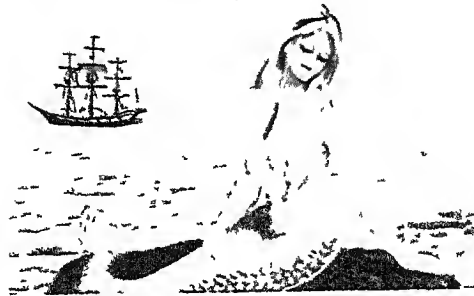
megaphone

**member** *n* a person in a society  
**memorial** *n* something to keep the memory of a person or event a war *memorial*  
**men** plural of *man*  
**menace** *v* to threaten  
**mend** *v* to repair, to make right



mend

**menial** *adj* (of work) suitable for a servant  
**mental** *adj* to do with the mind  
**mention** *v* to speak about briefly  
**merchandise** *n* goods for sale  
**merchant** *n* a person who buys and sells goods  
**merciful** *adj* having or showing mercy, humane  
**mercury** *n* a heavy, silvery liquid metal quicksilver  
**mere** *adj* nothing more than, only this He gave a *mere* ten cents donation  
**merely** *adv* only, just  
**merino** *n* a breed of sheep  
**ment** *v* to deserve  
**mermaid** *n* an imaginary sea woman, with a fish's tail instead of legs



mermaid

**mess** (1) *n* (a) a muddle, (b) a disordered state (2) *v* to make a mess of  
**message** *n* information passed from one person to another  
**met** past tense of *meet*  
**metal** *n* solid, heavy substance such as copper, gold, iron, etc  
**metallic** *adj* of or like a metal  
**meter** *n* an instrument for measuring  
**method** *n* (a) a way of doing something, (b) orderliness  
**methodical** *adj* done with method  
**microbe** *n* any very small germ





microphone

**microphone** *n* an instrument that makes faint sounds loud

**microscope** *n* an instrument that enlarges the images of very small objects



microscope

**middle** *adj* equally distant from two ends, halfway

**might** (1) past tense of *may* (2) *n* great strength power Goliath lost the battle to David although he had great *might*

**mighty** *adj* (a) great, (b) done by might, (c) strong

**mile** *n* a measure of length 1,760 yards or 5,280 feet

**milk** (1) *n* a white fluid with which female animals feed their young (2) *v* to draw milk from

**mill** *n* a building where grain is ground into flour

**miller** *n* a person who grinds grain in a flour mill

**million** *n* the number 1,000,000

**mimic** *v* to ridicule by imitating, to copy

**mince** *v* to cut to very fine pieces

**mind** (1) *n* the part of a person that thinks, brain (2) *v* (a) to object, (b) to take care of, (c) to pay attention

**mine** (1) *pron* belonging to me That book is *mine* (2) *n* (a) a hole or tunnel where coal, tin, diamonds, etc are dug, (b) an explosive device in the sea or underground

**mingle** *v* to mix, blend

**minimum** *adj* the least possible

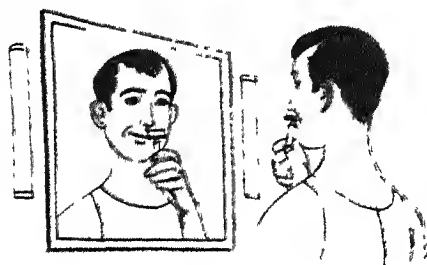
**minor** (1) *n* a person under 21 years of age (2) *adj* (a) unimportant, (b) younger, (c) lesser

**minority** *n* a number less than half of a total

**minus** *n* the sign (-) of subtraction

**minute** (1) *n* a sixtieth part of an hour or degree (2) *adj* very small

**mirror** *n* a surface that reflects an image, looking glass



mirror

**mirth** *n* gay, happy laughter

**miser** *n* a person who neglects himself in order to save all the money he can

**miserable** *adj* (a) very unhappy, (b) poor, (c) causing misery

**misfortune** *n* (a) bad luck, (b) a calamity

**misprint** *n* a mistake in printing

**Miss** *n* the title of an unmarried girl or woman

**missile** *n* anything thrown with the intention of doing damage, as a stone



missile





**missionary** *n* a person sent to teach religion, especially in another country  
**mist** *n* moisture in the air  
**mistress** *n* the title of a married woman It is nearly always shortened to *Mrs*  
**mite** *n* a very small insect-like animal found on plants or in cheese  
**mitre** *n* a bishop's head-dress  
**moan** *n* a low sound of pain  
**moat** *n* a defensive ditch around a castle, usually filled with water  
**mobile** *adj* not fixed, moving easily  
**mock** *v* to make fun of by mimicking  
**model** *n* (a) a person who displays clothes for sale, (b) a person who poses for an artist, (c) an example to be imitated, (d) a copy  
**moderate** *adj* (a) neither too good nor too bad, (b) neither too much nor too little  
**modern** *adj* of present time  
**modest** *adj* not boastful or forward  
**moist** *adj* damp, slightly wet  
**moisten** *v* to make moist  
**moisture** *n* a small amount of liquid spread in drops  
**mole** *n* (a) a brown spot on the skin, (b) a small furry animal that burrows in the ground



mole

**mollusc** *n* a shellfish such as an oyster  
**molten** *adj* melted  
**moment** *n* a very short time  
**monarch** *n* a king, queen or emperor



monarch

**monastery** *n* a building in which monks live  
**money** *n* (a) currency and coins, (b) wealth

**monk** *n* a man who belongs to a religious community and lives in a monastery  
**monkey** *n* a fur-coated animal with a long tail  
**monogram** *n* two or more letters, especially initials, made into a design  
**monoplane** *n* an aircraft with only one set of wings  
**monotonous** *adj* dull because of sameness  
**monster** *n* a huge ugly animal  
**month** *n* (a) one of the 12 parts of the year, (b) a period of thirty days or four weeks  
**monument** *n* a building, statue, etc in memory of an event or person



monument

**mood** *n* a state of mind or feeling  
**moor** *n* a large area of waste land  
**mop** *n* a pole with cloth at the end used for cleaning  
**mope** *v* to be low-spirited or dull  
**moral** (1) *adj* (a) to do with right and wrong behaviour, (b) good, (c) affecting behaviour (2) *n* a lesson or meaning  
**more** (1) *n* an additional amount (2) *adv* again, to a greater extent  
**moreover** *adv* besides, further  
**morning** *n* the first part of the day  
**morose** *adj* sullen and gloomy  
**mortar** *n* (a) a cannon that throws shells at a high angle (b) a mixture of cement, sand and water which hardens when dry and is used in building  
**mosque** *n* a place where Muslims worship  
**most** *adj* (a) the largest number of, (b) nearly all  
**moth** *n* an insect like a butterfly that flies at night  
**mother** *n* a female parent, a woman with children  
**motor** *n* a machine that supplies power  
**mould** (1) *n* a powdery growth on damp walls, leather, etc (2) *v* to shape something



**moult** *v* to shed hair or feathers as dogs and birds do

**mount** *v* (a) to go up, (b) to get onto a horse

**mountain** *n* a very high hill



mountain

**mourn** *v* to feel sorrow, especially over a death

**mouth** *n* an opening in an animal's head through which it eats

**move** *v* to change from one place to another

**mow** *v* to cut as with a mowing machine or scythe



mow

**Mr** the abbreviation for *Mister*

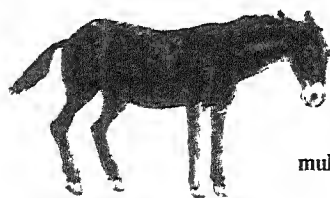
**Mrs** the abbreviation for *Mistress*

**much** *adj* a great amount of

**mud** *n* soft, wet earth

**muddle** *v* (a) to mix up, (b) to bewilder

**mule** *n* an animal that is half ass and half horse



mule

**multiply** *v* to increase in number

**mumble** *v* to speak indistinctly

**mummy** *n* a dead body embalmed by the ancient Egyptians

**murder** (1) *v* to kill (2) *n* the unlawful killing of a human being

**murmur** *n* a low, indistinct sound

**muscle** *n* the fleshy part of the body that controls movement

**museum** *n* a building in which objects of interest and value are displayed



museum

**music** *n* sweet sounds that have melody

**mussel** *n* a shellfish eaten in Europe in large numbers

**must** *v* (a) to be obliged to, (b) to be certain to

**mustard** *n* a hot paste to flavour food, made from mustard seeds, a plant with yellow flowers and seeds (black or white) in long slender pods



mustard

**muster** *v* to gather together

**musty** *adj* mouldy

**mute** (1) *adj* silent, dumb (2) *n* a dumb person

**mutter** *v* to talk or grumble in a low voice

**mutton** *n* the flesh of sheep used for food

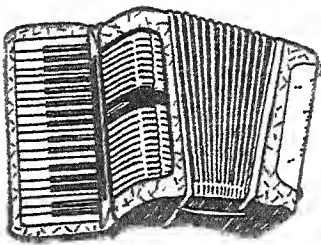
**my** *adj* of or belonging to me

**mystery** *n* something that cannot be explained or understood

**myth** *n* a legendary story



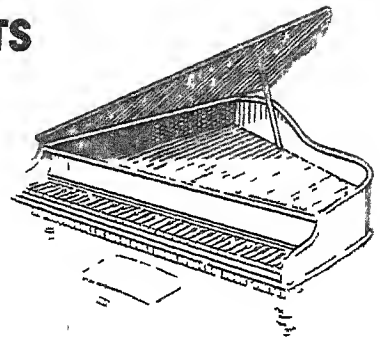
# MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS



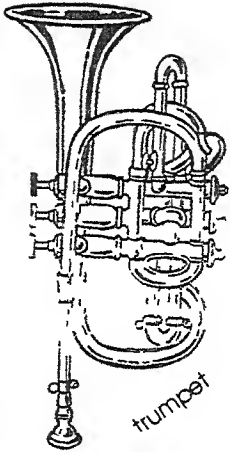
accordion



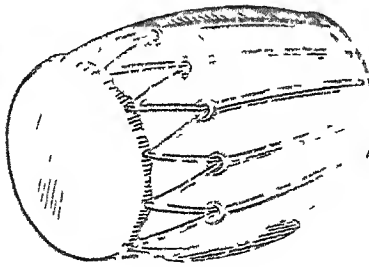
tabla



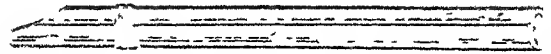
piano



trumpet



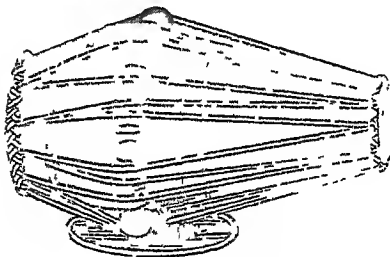
dholak



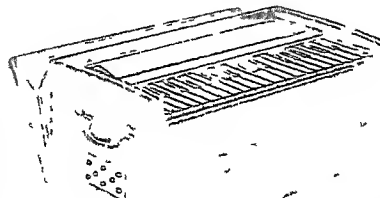
flute



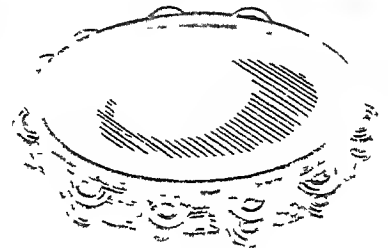
clarinet



pakhawaj



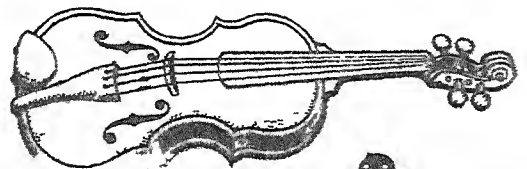
harmonium



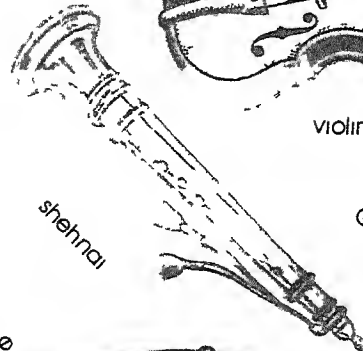
tambourine



lyre

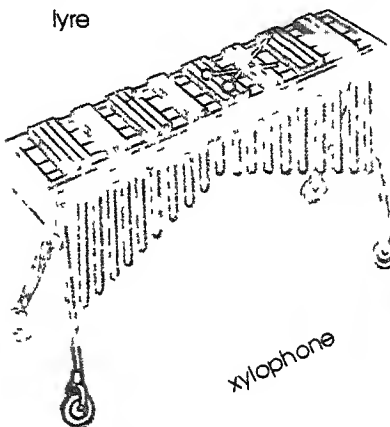


violin



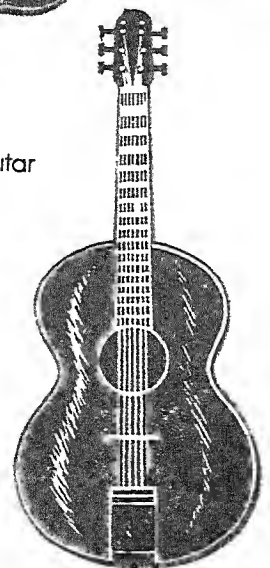
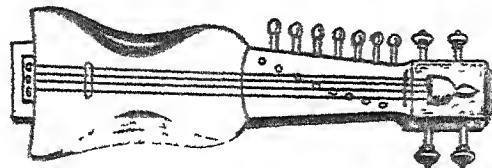
shehnai

Guitar



xylophone

fiddle

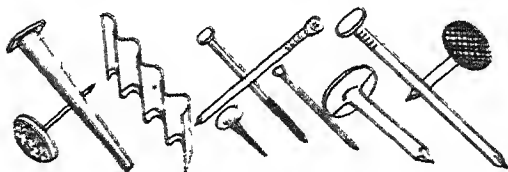




## The 14th letter of the alphabet

**nag** *v* to find fault constantly

**nail** *n* (a) a thin pointed piece of metal driven in with a hammer to hold wood together, (b) the horny growth at the end of fingers and toes



nail

**name** *n* the word by which a person or object is known

**namely** *adv* that is to say

**nap** (1) *n* a short sleep (2) *v* to take a short sleep

**nape** *n* the back of the neck

**napkin** *n* a cloth for wiping the mouth and fingers at a meal

**narrate** *v* to tell as a story

**narrow** *adj* (a) not wide or broad, (b) limited

**nasty** *adj* (a) unpleasant, (b) dirty, (c) harmful

**nation** *n* all the people in a country with an independent government

**native** *n* a person born in a certain country

**natural** *adj* not made by man

**nature** *n* plants and animals in a wild condition

**naval** *adj* of the navy

**nave** *n* the main part of a church between the side aisles

**navy** *n* a nation's war vessels

**near** *adj* close by

**neat** *adj* tidy

**necessary** *adj* impossible to do without

**neck** *n* the part of the body connecting the head and the trunk

**need** *v* to require

**needle** *n* a thin piece of steel with a sharp point at one end and an eye for thread at the other, used for sewing

**neglect** *v* (a) to fail to look after, (b) to leave undone

**neigh** *n* the cry made by a horse

**neighbour** *n* a person who lives nearby

**neighbourhood** *n* the houses near the place where one lives

**neither** (1) *pron* not the one nor the other (2) *adj* not either

**nephew** *n* the son of a brother or sister

**nervous** *adj* (a) excitable, (b) timid

**nest** *n* the structure built by a bird to shelter its eggs and young



nest

**nestle** *v* to lie snugly

**net** *n* an open fabric of thread, string, etc with large regular holes

**never** *adv* not ever

**new** *adj* (a) modern, (b) just made, (c) not known before

**news** *n* something that has happened recently

**newt** *n* a small salamander, water lizard



newt



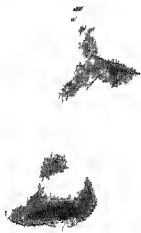


**next** *adj* (a) the first after this, (b) the nearest  
**nib** *n* the point of a pen  
**nibble** *v* to bite bit by bit



nibble

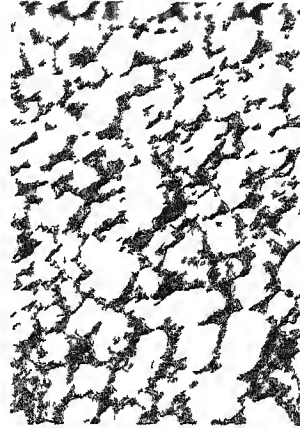
**nice** *adj* pleasing, kind  
**niece** *n* a daughter of one's sister or brother  
**night** *n* the time between sunset and sunrise  
**nimble** *adj* very quick in movement  
**nine** *n* nine units, one more than eight  
**nip** *v* (a) to squeeze or pinch, (b) to move nimbly  
**no** *n* a denial any in quantity or number  
**noble** *adj* of high character, good  
**nobody** *n* no person, no one  
**noise** *n* a loud or sharp sound  
**nomad** *n* a member of a tribe that wanders from place to place  
**none** *pron* no one, not any  
**nonsense** *n* foolish talk or actions  
**nook** *n* a quiet corner  
**noon** *n* twelve o'clock in the day, midday  
**normal** *adj* of the usual standard, usual  
**north** *n* the direction to which a compass needle points  
**nose** *n* the part of the face through which a person breathes



nose

**not** *adv* a word that says no  
**note** (1) *n* (a) a mark in music representing sound, (b) a short letter, (c) a comment, explanation (2) *v* (a) to observe, (b) to record in writing

**noted** *adj* well-known, famous  
**nothing** *n* a thing of no importance  
**notice** (1) *n* (a) an announcement, (b) a sign giving information, (c) a warning (2) *v* to pay attention to  
**notify** *v* to inform  
**noun** *n* the name of a person, place or thing  
**nourish** *v* to feed, supply with food  
**novel** (1) *adj* new, strange (2) *n* a long story with a plot and characters  
**now** *adv* at the present time  
**nudge** *v* to push or poke gently  
**nugget** *n* a lump of gold



nugget

**numb** *adj* (a) without feeling, (b) without power to move  
**numerous** *adj* in great numbers  
**nun** *n* a woman who belongs to a religious order and lives in a nunnery  
**nurse** (1) *n* a person trained to care for the sick (2) *v* to take care of



nurse

**nursery** *n* a room for small children, a place where young trees or plants are raised



## The 15th letter of the alphabet



oak

**oak** *n* (a) a tree with hard wood, and nuts called acorns, (b) its wood

**oar** *n* a long pole with blade at one end, used to row boats

**oasis** *n* a spot in a desert where plants grow



oasis

**oat** *n* (a) a cereal grass, (b) its grain, used to make oatmeal

**oath** *n* a solemn statement or promise

**oatmeal** *n* oat crushed into meals of flour

**obedient** *adj* doing what one is told

**obey** *v* to carry out orders

**object** (1) *n* (a) a material thing that can be seen, (b) purpose, aim (2) *v* to speak against or be opposed to

**obligation** *n* something a person is bound to do

**oblige** *v* to do a favour to

**oblong** *n* a figure or object that is longer than it is broad

**observant** *adj* watchful, quick to notice

**observatory** *n* a place with instruments to observe the stars



observatory

**observe** *v* (a) to notice, (b) to obey

**obstinate** *adj* (a) stubborn, (b) hard to control

**obtain** *v* to get

**obvious** *adj* easily understood, found or seen

**occasion** *n* (a) the time of an event, (b) a good opportunity, (c) a reason

**occupation** *n* a person's vocation or business

**occur** *v* (a) to appear, (b) to come into one's mind, (c) to happen

**occurrence** *n* a happening, event

**ocean** *n* (a) all the water that covers the earth, (b) any large body of this water

**octopus** *n* a sea creature with eight arms by which it can seize its prey

**odd** *adj* (a) queer, strange, (b) occasional (c) not divisible by two without leaving a remainder 1, 3, 5, 7, and 9 are *odd* numbers, (d) not even

**of** *prep* (a) relating to, (b) out of, (c) from

**off** (1) *adv* (a) stopped, (b) gone, (c) out of position, (d) at or to a distance (2) *prep* from (3) *adj* far, farther

**offence** *n* (a) words or deeds that cause injury or a feeling of injury, (b) a wrong or unlawful act

**offer** *v* (a) to try to show, (b) to present for acceptance

**offering** *n* a gift

**office** *n* a place used for business

**officer** *n* a person in authority in the army, air force, navy or merchant navy

**official** *n* a person holding office, an officer

**offspring** *n* a child or children

**often** *adv* many times, frequently

**oh** *interj* an exclamation

**oil** *n* a greasy liquid of mineral, vegetable or animal origin

**ointment** *n* an oily preparation used to heal the skin



# OCCUPATIONS



shopkeeper



policeman



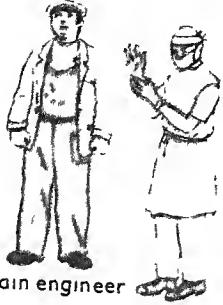
secretary



reporter



chef



train engineer

surgeon



lift-man



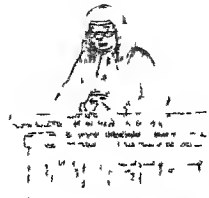
dressmaker



farmer



artist



judge



gardener



actor/actress



pilot



fisherman



postman



musician



cashier



sailor



sculptor



miner



soldier

factory worker



**old** *adj* (a) long established, (b) belonging to past times, (c) not young  
**omelet, omelette** *n* beaten eggs cooked in a frying pan and folded  
**omen** *n* a sign supposed to forecast the future  
**omit** *v* (a) to neglect, (b) to leave out, (c) to leave undone  
**on** (1) *prep* (a) about, (b) at, near, (c) close to, (d) upon (2) *adv* forward  
**once** *adv* (a) formerly, (b) for one time only  
**one** (1) *adj* (a) the same, (b) without others, (2) *n* (a) the figure or number 1, (b) a single specimen  
**only** (1) *adj* sole, single (2) *adv* solely (3) *conj* except that  
**onyx** *n* a semi-precious stone with different coloured bands  
**ooze** *v* to leak or flow out slowly  
**opal** *n* a precious stone with changeable colours  
**opaque** *adj* not allowing light through  
**open** (1) *adj* (a) not closed, (b) frank, (c) public, (d) bare, (e) uncovered, (f) unlocked (2) *v* to unfasten  
**opinion** *n* what a person thinks about something  
**opportunity** *n* a favourable time to do something  
**oppose** *v* to struggle against  
**opposite** *adj* (a) as different as possible, (b) facing each other, (c) opposed  
**optimist** *n* a person who is always hopeful and cheerful  
**or** *conj* (a) a word that connects two words offering a choice either sweet or sour, (b) a word used to connect words, the second of which explains the first caoutchouc or rubber  
**oral** *adj* (a) spoken, (b) of the mouth  
**orange** *n* (a) a red-yellow fruit, (b) the tree that bears this, (c) a red-yellow colour



orange

**orchard** *n* a place where fruit trees grow

**orchestra** *n* a group of players of musical instruments  
**orchid** *n* a plant with unusually shaped flowers  
**ordeal** *n* a difficult experience  
**order** (1) *n* (a) tidiness, (b) method (2) *v* (a) to command, (b) to give an order for  
**ordinary** *adj* (a) customary, (b) normal  
**ore** *n* rock from which valuable metals are obtained  
**organ** *n* a musical instrument with pipes sounded by wind supplied by the bellows  
**organize** *v* to get into working order  
**origin** *n* a beginning or source  
**original** *adj* (a) earliest, (b) new, not copied  
**orphan** *n* a child whose parents are dead  
**orphanage** *n* a home for a large number of orphans  
**other** *adj* (a) alternative, (b) not the same, (c) second  
**otherwise** *adv* (a) else, (b) in other respects, (c) in a different way  
**ought** *v* (a) to be duty-bound, (b) to be obliged to  
**our** *adj* of or belonging to us  
**out** (1) *adv* (a) away from a place, (b) in the open (2) *adj* not in  
**outdo** *v* to excel, surpass  
**outright** *adj* direct  
**outset** *n* a start  
**outside** *adj* (a) of or on the outside, (b) outdoor  
**outskirts** *n* the outer parts of a town or city  
**oval** *adj* shaped like an egg  
**over** *adv* (a) above, (b) at an end, (c) covering all the surface  
**overcome** *v* to get the better of, conquer  
**overflow** (1) *v* to flow over, flood  
**overthrow** (1) *v* to defeat (2) *n* defeat  
**overwhelm** *v* to overpower, crush  
**owl** *n* a bird with big head and eyes, and which comes out at night to hunt for food



owl

**own** (1) *adj* belonging to oneself (2) *v* (a) to possess, (b) to admit as true, (c) to confess to  
**ox** *n* a bull used on farmfields for ploughing  
**oxygen** *n* a colourless gas essential to life





## The 16th letter of the alphabet

**pace** *n* (a) a step made in walking, (b) speed  
**pacify** *v* to calm down, soothe  
**pack** (1) *n* (a) a bundle of things fastened for carrying, (b) a set of playing cards, (c) the hounds in a hunt (2) *v* (a) to arrange closely in a container, (b) to fill fully  
**package** *n* a parcel or bundle  
**packet** *n* a small package  
**pad** *n* (a) a cushion, (b) a block of writing paper  
**paddle** (1) *n* a broad bladed implement to row boats (2) *v* to move with a paddle  
**page** *n* (a) one side of the leaf of a book, (b) a boy who carries messages, as in a hotel  
**pageant** *n* an elaborate show  
**pain** *n* suffering of mind or body



pain

**paint** (1) *n* liquid colouring matter that forms a dry protective coat on a surface (2) *v* (a) to coat with paint, (b) to make pictures in colours  
**painter** *n* a person who paints  
**pair** *n* (a) two things of a kind, (b) a couple  
**palette** *n* a flat board on which an artist mixes colours



palette

**palm** *n* (a) a tropical tree, usually with a bunch of leaves at the top, (b) the inner part of the hand between the wrist and fingers  
**pane** *n* a single piece of glass in a window  
**pang** *n* a sudden sharp pain  
**panic** *n* a sudden fright, unreasoning fear  
**pant** *v* to gasp for breath  
**panther** *n* a leopard found in India

**pantomime** *n* a show in which actors use no words  
**pantry** *n* a small room where food is kept  
**paper** *n* material for writing on  
**parachute** *n* a device like a huge umbrella used to descend from a great height  
**paragraph** *n* a part of a writing that deals with one point, consisting of several sentences  
**paralysis** *n* loss of the sense of touch or the power to move a part of the body  
**parch** *v* to make or become hot and dry  
**pardon** *v* to forgive  
**parrot** *n* a brightly coloured tropical bird often kept as a pet



parrot

**parsonage** *n* the house of a parson  
**part** *v* (a) to separate, (b) to divide into parts (c) to go away, something less than the whole



**partial** *adj* (a) biased, (b) not complete, (c) fond of  
**participate** *v* to take part  
**particle** *n* a very small bit  
**particular** *adj* (a) special, (b) separate (c) difficult to please  
**partition** *n* something that divides  
**party** *n* a group of people who hold the same beliefs  
**pass** (1) *v* (a) to move on, (b) to hand on, (c) to go by (2) *n* a passage, especially a narrow way, through mountains  
**passable** *adj* (a) that can be crossed (b) fairly good  
**passenger** *n* a person who travels on a bus, train, aircraft, etc  
**past** *adj* of a time gone by  
**paste** *n* (a) dough for pastry, (b) a preparation used for sticking things together  
**pastime** *n* a sport or game that makes the time pass pleasantly  
**pasture** *n* (a) grass for feeding cattle, (b) grassland



pasture

**patch** (1) *n* a piece of cloth to cover a hole (2) *v* to mend with a patch  
**paternal** *adj* fatherly  
**pathetic** *adj* arousing feeling of pity or sadness  
**patience** *n* calm endurance of pain or annoyance  
**patient** *adj* willing to put up with waiting, *n* a person receiving medical treatment  
**patriot** *n* a person who loves and supports his country  
**pattern** *n* (a) a design, (b) a sample  
**pauper** *n* a very poor person  
**pause** (1) *n* a temporary stop (2) *v* to stop for a time  
**paw** *n* the foot of an animal with claws



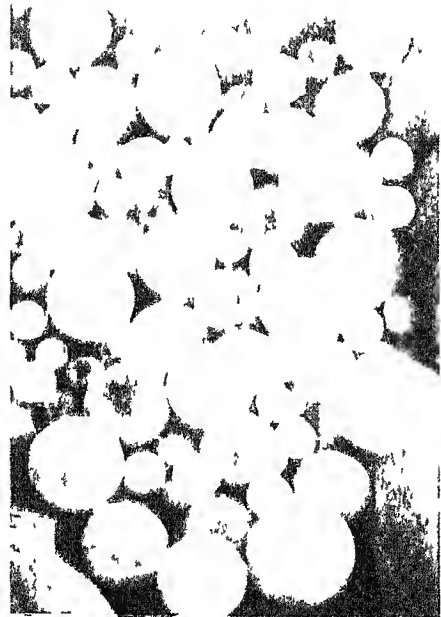
paw

**pay** *v* to give for something bought or services received  
**peace** *n* quiet, calm  
**peach** *n* (a) a fruit with a rough stone and downy skin, (b) the tree on which it grows, (c) a yellow-pink colour



peach

**peacock** *n* a male bird with beautifully coloured tail feathers The female is called a *peahen*  
**peak** *n* (a) the projecting part of a cap, (b) a highest point (c) the top of a mountain  
**peal** *n* the loud ringing of bells  
**pearl** *n* a hard body formed inside oysters, regarded as a gem



pearl

**peasant** *n* a countryman, a small farmer  
**peat** *n* a substance formed when plants decay in a bog and used as a fuel  
**pebble** *n* a small round stone  
**peck** *v* to pick up food with the beak



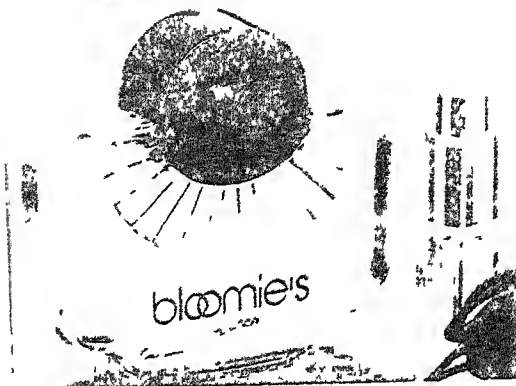
**peculiar** *adj* queer, odd  
**pedal** *n* a lever worked by the feet, as on a bicycle  
**pedestrian** *n* a person who walks  
**pedlar** *n* a person who sells goods from house to house  
**peel** (1) *n* the skin or rind of a fruit (2) *v* to strip off, as skin or bark  
**peep** *v* to look through a narrow opening  
**peevish** *adj* complaining, cross  
**peg** *n* a projecting piece of wood or metal on which something can be hung  
**pelt** (1) *n* an animal skin (2) *v* (a) to throw, (b) to attack  
**penalty** *n* the punishment for an offence  
**pendulum** *n* a weight hung so that it swings to and fro as found in grandfather clocks  
**penetrate** *v* to enter into, pierce  
**penguin** *n* a sea-bird which cannot fly, found in the southern hemisphere



penguin

**peninsula** *n* land nearly surrounded by water  
**pensive** *adj* thoughtful  
**people** *n* persons  
**perch** *n* (a) a freshwater fish, (b) a bird's resting place  
**perfect** *adj* (a) complete, (b) faultless, (c) skilled, expert  
**perform** *v* to do something that requires skill

**performance** *n* a public entertainment  
**perfume** *n* a liquid with a pleasant smell



perfume

**perhaps** *adv* it may be  
**peril** *n* danger  
**period** *n* a definite space of time  
**periscope** *n* an instrument containing mirrors, which enables you to see what is happening on the other side of a wall or a crowd of people  
**permanent** *adj* lasting or intended to last a long time  
**permission** *n* consent to do something  
**permit** (1) *n* a written order giving permission (2) *v* to give permission  
**perpendicular** *adj* upright, vertical  
**perpetual** *adj* lasting for ever  
**perplex** *v* to bewilder, confuse  
**persevere** *v* to continue to try to do something hard  
**persist** *v* to refuse to stop  
**person** *n* a human being  
**perspiration** *n* sweat  
**persuade** *v* to win someone over to believe or do, convince  
**pessimist** *n* a person who always expects things to go badly  
**pest** *n* a person or thing that causes trouble or harm  
**pester** *v* to bother, annoy  
**petition** *n* a written request  
**petrify** *v* to paralyse with fear  
**petty** *adj* (a) unimportant, (b) narrow-minded  
**pew** *n* a bench or long seat in church for worshippers



pew



**pewter** *n* (a) a substance made from tin, copper and other metals, (b) utensils made of this

**phrase** *n* a group of words that do not form a complete sentence

**physician** *n* a doctor who treats diseases mainly with medicines

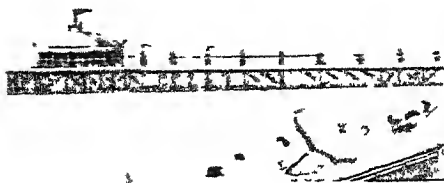
**pick** (1) *n* (a) the best, (b) a small pointed instrument, (c) a tool for breaking up a road surface, etc (2) *v* (a) to choose carefully, (b) to gather

**pickle** *n* a vegetable preserved in pickle

**picture** (1) *n* a drawing or painting (2) *v* to imagine

**piece** *n* a part of a whole

**pier** *n* a structure built out into the sea



pier

**pierce** *v* to make a hole through, stab

**piety** *n* devotion to religion

**pygmy** *n* a small person or thing Also spelled *Pygmy*

**pile** (1) *n* a heap of things (2) *v* to heap up

**pilfer** *v* to steal small amounts of things

**pilgrim** *n* a person who travels to a specially sacred place

**pillow** *n* a cushion on a bed on which a person rests his head

**pilot** *n* a person who steers a ship or flies an aircraft

**pincers** *n* a tool used to grip things

**pinch** *v* to squeeze with the finger and thumb

**pine** (1) *n* a cone-bearing tree with needle-like leaves (2) *v* to waste away with pain, hunger, grief, etc

**pineapple** *n* (a) a tropical plant with thorny leaves, (b) its edible fruit



pineapple

**pious** *adj* religious

**pirate** *n* a robber on the sea

**pistol** *n* a small gun fired from one hand

**pit** *n* a hole in the ground

**pitch** (1) *n* (a) a sticky substance used in paving roads, (b) the highness or lowness of a sound (2) *v* (a) to throw, (b) to set up

**pitcher** *n* a large jug

**pitchfork** *n* a long-handled fork used to toss hay

**pitiful** *adj* deserving sympathy

**placard** *n* a card or paper with an announcement or advertisement on it

**placate** *v* to soothe the anger of

**place** *n* (a) a space, (b) a space set aside

**placid** *adj* (a) not easily disturbed, (b) calm

**plague** *n* an epidemic

**plain** *adj* (a) open, clear (b) easily understood, (c) ordinary, (d) simple

**plan** (1) *n* a drawing showing the parts, size, etc of a thing (2) *v* (a) to arrange beforehand, (b) to make a plan of

**plane** (1) *n* (a) a level surface, (b) a tool for smoothing wood (2) *v* to smooth with a plane

**plank** *n* a flat piece of smoothed timber

**plant** *v* to put in the ground to grow

**plantation** *n* (a) a group of plants or trees planted together, (b) a place where coffee, tea, etc is grown



plantation





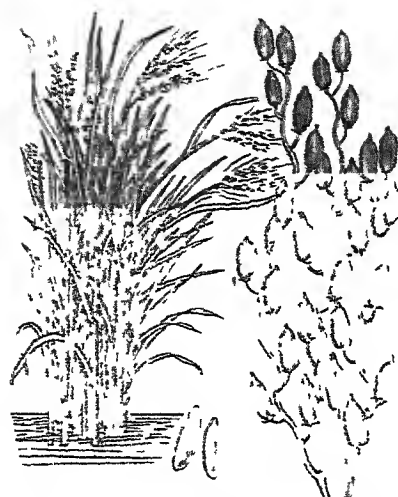
# PLANTS



kidney-bean



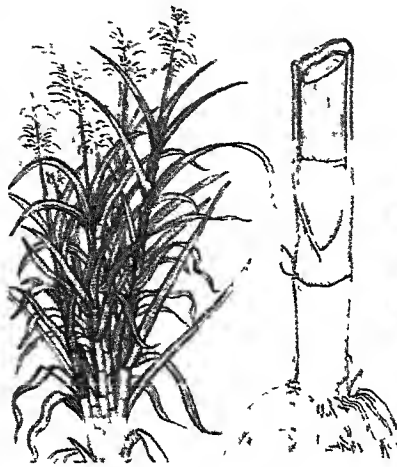
coffee



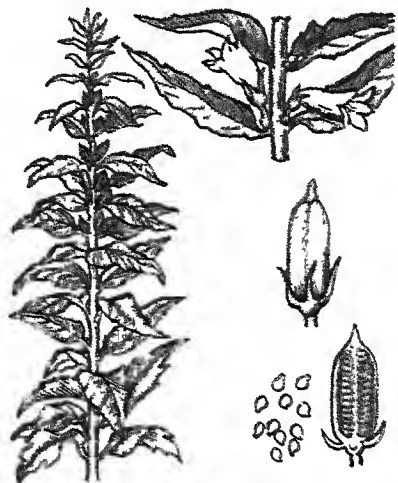
rice



tea



sugarcane



sesame



lubber moss

moss



fiddlehead fern



forsythia



violet



bulrushes



cactus



field mushroom



sulphur shelf-mushroom



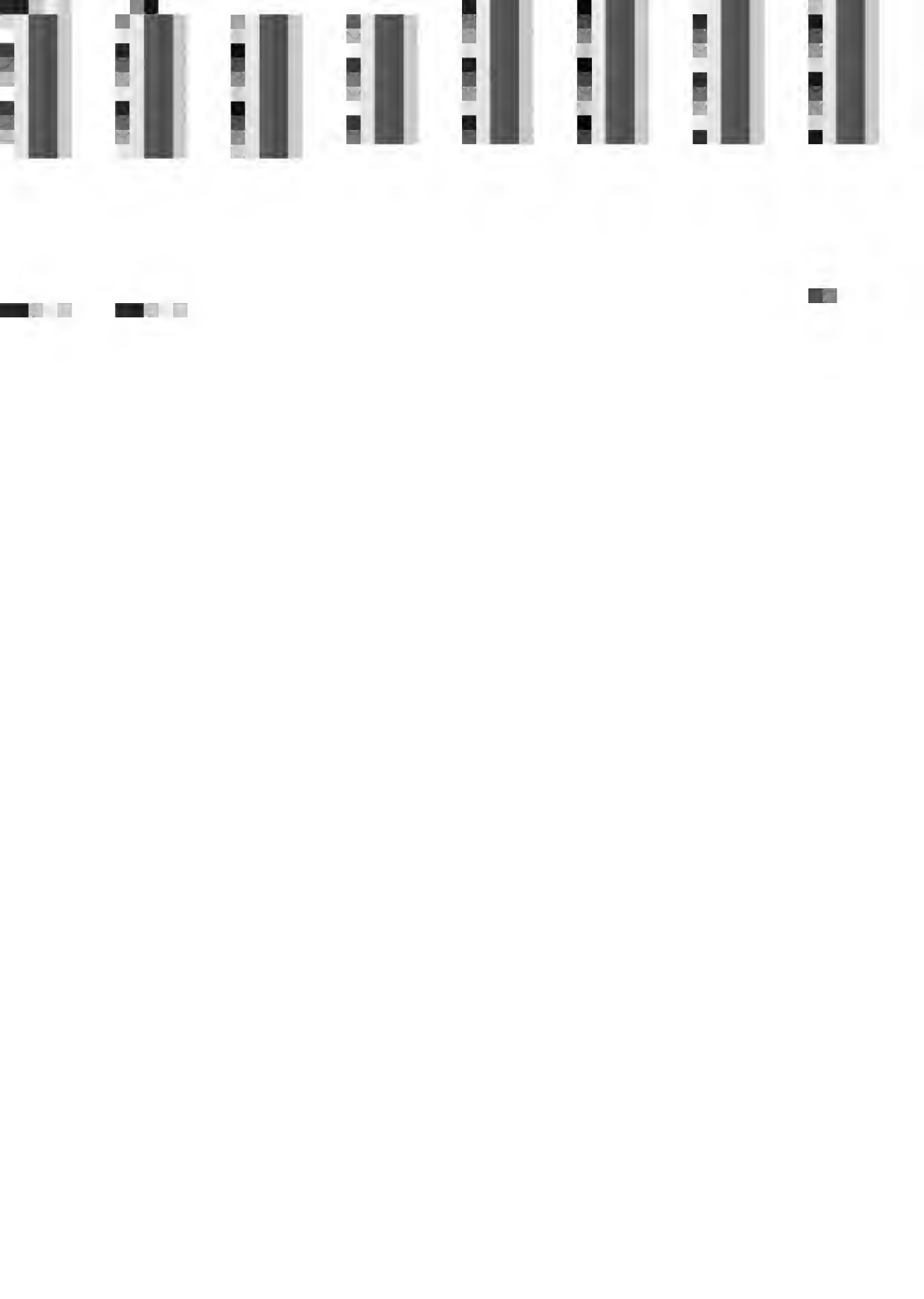
death cap



polypody fern



ivy





jute



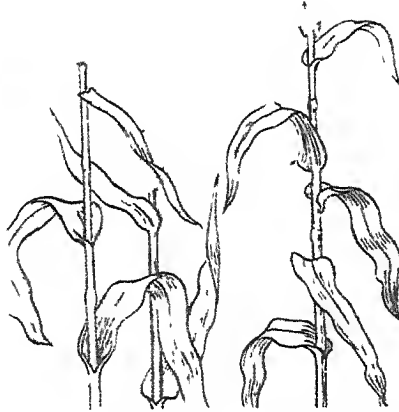
wheat



ground-nut



cotton



millet



red chilli



maize



gram



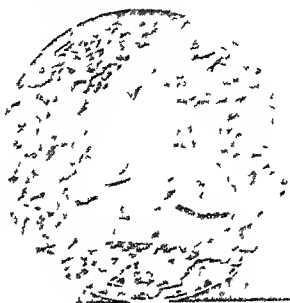
black pepper



**plaster** *n* (a) a substance spread on walls to make them smooth when dry (b) a piece of sticky cloth for applying to a wound

**plastic** *n* a synthetic substance that is easily shaped or moulded

**plate** *n* a shallow food dish



plate

**plateau** *n* a large flat tract of high land

**platform** *n* a raised, level surface, especially a raised floor

**play** (1) *v* (a) to act in a drama (b) to perform on a musical instrument, (c) to engage in a sport (d) to pretend (e) to act (2) *n* a drama

**plea** *n* an excuse, defence appeal

**pleasant** *adj* (a) agreeable (b) enjoyable

**please** *v* (a) to give pleasure, (b) to like

**pleasure** *n* enjoyment

**pledge** *n* a solemn promise

**plenty** *n* an abundant supply, enough

**plod** *v* to walk or move slowly and steadily

**plot** (1) *n* a small piece of land (2) *v* to plan secretly

**plough** *n* a farm machine to loosen the earth

**pluck** *v* (a) to snatch at, (b) to strip off feathers

**plug** *n* (a) something to stop a hole, (b) an electrical connection

**plumage** *n* the feathers of a bird

**plumber** *n* a workman who fits and repairs pipes

**plump** *adj* fat, stout

**plunge** *v* to leap into water

**plural** *adj* more than one

**ply** (1) *n* one strand or thickness (2) *v* (a) to go back and forth, (b) to keep supplying

**poach** *v* (a) to hunt or fish without permission, (b) to cook in boiling water

**pocket** *n* a bag inside clothes

**pod** *n* the seedcase of peas and beans



pod

**poem** *n* a composition in rhyme

**point** (1) *n* (a) a sharp end, tip, (b) a detail item (2) *v* (a) to indicate, as by the finger or position, (b) to aim or direct

**poise** *v* to balance

**poker** *n* (a) a metal rod used to stir a fire (b) a card game

**polar** *adj* of or near the North or South Pole

**pole** *n* (a) a long, round piece of wood, (b) a measure 5 yards, (c) either of the two ends of a magnet

**polish** *v* to make glossy by rubbing

**polite** *adj* well-mannered, courteous

**pomp** *n* a display of splendour

**pond** *n* a body of water smaller than a lake

**poodle** *n* a pet dog with wiry or silky hair

**pool** *n* (a) a deep place in a river, (b) a puddle

**poor** *adj* (a) having little money, (b) unfortunate, (c) scanty, (d) needy, (e) lacking fertility

**Pope** *n* the head of the Roman Catholic Church



Pope

**poplar** *n* a tall straight tree with catkins for flowers

**popular** *adj* (a) generally liked, (b) of the people

**population** *n* the people of a city, country, etc, the number of them

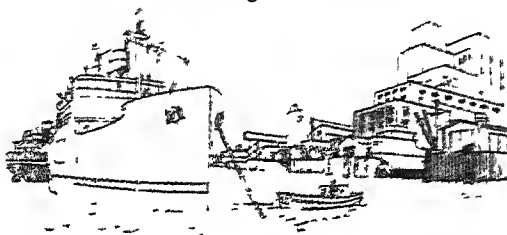
**porcelain** *n* fine, hard earthenware

**porch** *n* a covered entrance with a separate roof

**pork** *n* the flesh of a pig

**porridge** *n* a food made by boiling oatmeal or other grain in water or milk until it thickens

**port** *n* (a) the left side of a ship, looking forward, (b) a harbour, place where ships load and unload cargo



port



**portable** *adj* easily carried, capable of being carried

**porter** *n* a person who carries luggage A hotel *porter*

**portrait** *n* a picture of a person

**position** *n* (a) the manner in which a thing is placed, (b) social rank, (c) a situation

**positive** *adj* (a) definite, (b) certain

**possess** *v* to have, own

**possible** *adj* being something that can be done

**post** (1) *n* (a) the delivery of letters and parcels (b) a place at which soldiers are stationed (c) a place of duty, (d) an appointment (e) a pole fixed upright in the ground (2) *v* to put a letter in a letter-box

**postage** *n* the charge for carrying a letter or parcel by mail

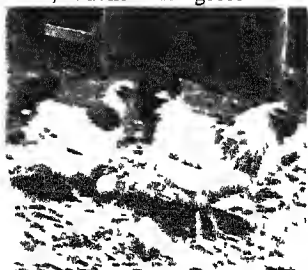
**postpone** *v* to put off until later

**postscript** *n* a note added after signing a letter

**posy** *n* a flower or bouquet of flowers

**potter** *n* a person who makes earthenware articles

**poultry** *n* birds reared for meat and eggs, as chickens, ducks and geese



poultry

**pounce** *v* (a) to spring, (b) to swoop on and seize

**pound** (1) *n* (a) a measure of weight 16 ounces, (b) an enclosure for cattle (2) *v* (a) to crush to pieces or powder, (b) to strike or beat repeatedly

**pout** *v* to push out one's lips and look sulky

**powder** *n* fine dry particles

**power** *n* (a) the ability to do, (b) authority, (c) energy

**practice** (1) *n* (a) use, (b) custom, (c) exercise to improve skill

**prairie** *n* a tract of treeless grassland

**praise** *v* to speak well of

**prawn** *n* a shellfish like a large shrimp

**pray** *v* (a) to ask earnestly, (b) to say prayers

**precious** *adj* (a) very valuable, (b) much loved

**precipice** *n* the steep face of a cliff, rock or mountain

**precise** *adj* (a) definite, (b) accurate

**predict** *v* to tell beforehand

**prefer** *v* to like better

**premature** *adj* happening before the right time

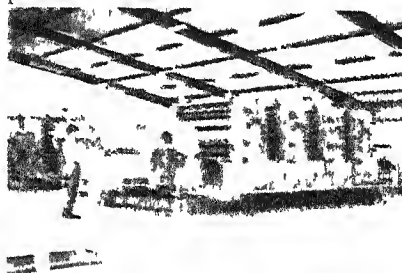
**premier** *adj* first in importance or position

**prepare** *v* to make ready beforehand

**present** (1) *adj* (a) being here and not somewhere else, (b) happening now (2) *n* a gift (3) *v* (a) to introduce, (b) to give as a gift

**preserve** *v* (a) to keep safe, (b) to keep from decay

**press** *n* (a) newspapers in general, (b) a printing press, (c) any machine which stamps or presses



press

**pretence** *n* make-believe

**pretty** *adj* attractive

**prevent** *v* to keep from happening

**previous** *adj* earlier, coming before

**prey** *n* an animal hunted for food

**price** *n* (a) the money for which something is bought or sold, (b) the cost at which a thing is done

**prick** *v* (a) to make a hole in, (b) to sting, (c) to raise I *pricked* up my ears

**primary** *adj* (a) original, (b) first in time, order or importance

**prime** *adj* (a) most important, (b) fundamental, (c) excellent

**primrose** *n* a spring plant with yellow or pink flowers



primrose





**prince** *n* the son of a king or queen  
**princess** *n* the daughter of a king or queen  
**print** *n* (a) a mark made by pressing (b) printed matter produced from type  
**private** *adj* not public  
**prize** (1) *n* a reward given in a competition (2) *v* to value highly  
**problem** *n* a question or difficulty to be solved  
**proceed** *v* to go on  
**procession** *n* a number of people walking along in a parade



procession

**proclaim** *v* to announce publicly  
**produce** *v* (a) to show, (b) to yield, (c) to make  
**professor** *n* a teacher in a university who holds a chair  
**profile** *n* the outline of something especially of a head seen from the side  
**profit** (1) *n* gain, advantage (2) *v* to gain, bring advantage to  
**prohibit** *v* to forbid by authority  
**prolong** *v* to make longer  
**promenade** *n* a place for walking by the sea  
**promise** (1) *n* a pledge (2) *v* to make a promise  
**prompt** *adj* (a) done at once, (b) punctual  
**pronounce** *v* to speak aloud  
**proof** *n* evidence of truth  
**propel** *v* to push or drive forward  
**propeller** *n* a device made up of four blades which when turned makes a ship move



propeller

**proper** *adj* (a) decent, (b) right, (c) suitable, (d) one's own  
**property** *n* things owned  
**proposal** *n* a scheme put forward, suggestion

**prosecute** *v* to sue in court  
**protect** *v* to shield from injury or harm  
**protest** (1) *v* (a) to object (b) to assert (2) *n* a statement of disagreement or disapproval  
**protrude** *v* to stick out  
**proud** *adj* (a) self-respecting (b) having a high opinion of oneself  
**prove** *v* to test something  
**provide** *v* to supply  
**prow** *n* the forward part of a ship bow  
**prowl** *v* to go about quietly in search of prey or plunder  
**prudent** *adj* (a) discreet, (b) not reckless  
**prune** *n* a dried plum  
**pry** *v* to look inquisitively into  
**public** *adj* (a) widely known (b) of or for people in general  
**pull** *v* (a) to draw towards one, (b) to stretch  
**pulpit** *n* a raised stand in church for the priest or preacher  
**pulse** *n* a regular throbbing  
**punch** (1) *n* a blow with the fist (2) *v* to strike with the fist



punch

**punctual** *adj* arriving at the right time  
**punctuation** *n* the system of putting in full stops, commas, etc in writing to make the meaning clear  
**punish** *v* to make someone suffer for doing wrong  
**pupil** *n* (a) a boy or girl taught in school, (b) the dark centre of the eye  
**puppet** *n* a small doll moved by strings attached to it  
**purchase** *v* to buy  
**pure** *adj* (a) unmixed (b) clean (c) innocent  
**purify** *v* to make pure  
**purpose** *n* (a) that which is intended (b) an aim  
**purse** *n* a small bag for carrying money  
**pursue** *v* (a) to follow (b) to continue  
**put** *v* to move to a certain place  
**puzzle** *n* something that perplexes  
**pyramid** *n* a structure with a square base and four faces meeting at a point



pyramid



## The 17th letter of the alphabet

**quack** *n* the harsh cry of a duck

**quake** *v* to tremble, shake

**quality** *n* (a) character, (b) a characteristic, (c) superior position, (d) excellence

**quantity** *n* (a) an amount, (b) a large amount

**quarrel** (1) *n* a disagreement, especially an angry one (2) *v* to have a disagreement

**quarry** *n* (a) a hunted animal, (b) a place where building stone is excavated

**quarter** *n* (a) a fourth part, (b) a measure of weight 28 lbs, (c) quarters, lodging



quarter

**quay** *n* a place to load and unload ships, wharf

**queen** *n* (a) the wife of a king, (b) a woman sovereign *Queen* Elizabeth, (c) the adult female of bees and ants



queen

**queer** *adj* strange, odd

**quench** *v* (a) to put out, as a fire, (b) to suppress (c) to satisfy, as thirst

**question** (1) *n* (a) an inquiry, (b) a query (2) *v* to ask questions of

**queue** (1) *n* a waiting line, especially of persons (2) *v* to stand in a queue



queue

**quick** *adj* (a) swift, (b) lively, (c) intelligent

**quiet** (1) *adj* (a) tranquil, (b) with little sound or movement, (c) gentle (2) *n* (a) silence, (b) calm

**quill** *n* (a) a porcupine's spine, (b) a large stiff feather, (c) the hollow stem of a feather



quill

**quite** *adv* (a) completely, wholly, (b) really, (c) rather

**quiver** (1) *n* a case for arrows (2) *v* to tremble, shake

quiver





## R r

The 18th letter of the alphabet

**rabbit** *n* a small hare-like animal with long ears

**race** (1) *n* (a) the descendants of a common ancestor, (b) a speed contest (2) *v* (a) to take part in a race, (b) to run or go swiftly



race

**rack** *n* a frame on which to keep various articles

**racket** *n* a bat used in tennis and other games

**radiant** *adj* shining

**raft** *n* a float made from pieces of wood

**rafter** *n* one of the sloping beams of a roof

**rag** *n* a worn piece of cloth

**ragged** *adj* (a) rough, (b) tattered

**rail** *n* (a) a bar on a fence, gate, passageway, etc., (b) one of the two steel tracks on which the train runs

**railway** *n* (railways) A system of transport using tracks made of steel rails on which trains run

**ram** (1) *n* water falling in separate drops from clouds (2) *v* to fall as or like rain

**rainbow** *n* a band of colours in the sky caused by the sun shining through rain

**raise** *v* (a) to put or take to a higher position, (b) to build up, (c) to set upright

**raisin** *n* a dried grape

**rake** (1) *n* a garden tool with a long handle and teeth on a crossbar (2) *v* to draw together with a rake



rake

**rally** (1) *v* (a) to reunite, (b) to revive, (c) to rouse to fresh effort (2) *n* a meeting



ram

**ram** *n* (a) a male sheep (b) a beam to batter walls

**ramble** (1) *v* to wander (2) *n* a long walk  
**ran** past tense of *run*

**ranch** *n* an American cattle farm

**ranger** *n* (a) a keeper of a royal park or forest (b) a senior girl guide

**rank** *n* (a) a distinct social class, (b) a row (c) soldiers in single line abreast

**ransack** *v* to search thoroughly

**rap** (1) *v* to give a sharp quick blow or knock (2) *n* a knock

**rapier** *n* a light two-edged sword

**rare** *adj* (a) scarce, (b) thin

**rascal** *n* a rogue, ruffian

**rash** (1) *n* spots on the skin (2) *adj* reckless hasty



rash

**rather** *adv* (a) somewhat, (b) sooner (c) more truly

**rave** *v* (a) to talk wildly, (b) to talk with enthusiasm

**ravenous** *adj* (a) greedy, (b) hungry

**ravine** *n* a deep narrow gorge or gully

**raw** *adj* (a) uncooked (b) sore (c) not manufactured, (d) unskilled, (e) crude (f) unpleasantly damp or cold

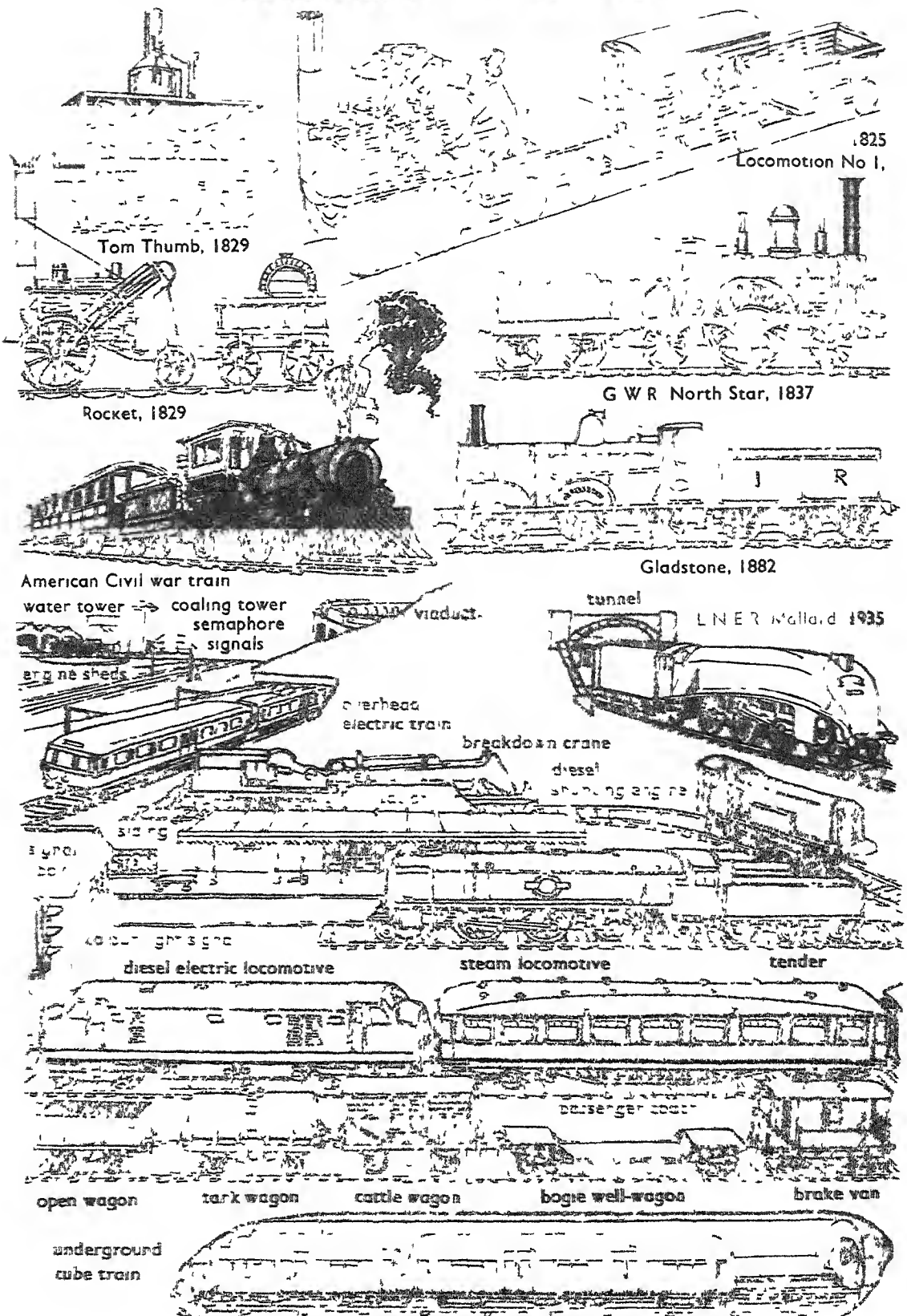
**ray** *n* (a) a beam of light or heat (b) anything like a ray, (c) a kind of fish

**razor** *n* a cutting instrument for shaving off hair

**reach** *v* (a) to touch or take by extending the hand (b) to stretch out, (c) to arrive at



# RAILWAYS AND TRAINS









read

**read** *v* (a) to look at and understand something written or printed, (b) to study, (c) to utter written words aloud

**ready** *adj* (a) prepared, (b) willing

**real** *adj* (a) actual, not imaginary, (b) not artificial

**realize** *v* (a) to make real, (b) to understand

**reap** *v* to cut grain as a harvest

**rear** (1) *n* (a) the back part of something, especially an army or fleet, (b) a position at the back (2) *v* (a) to raise, (b) to lift, (c) to breed, (d) to stand up on the hind legs

**reason** (1) *n* (a) the power to think, (b) a cause, (c) sanity, sense (2) *v* (a) to think logically, (b) to persuade by argument

**reasonable** *adj* (a) able or willing to use reason, (b) sensible

**rebut** *v* to criticise severely, scold

**recede** *v* (a) to slope backwards, (b) to retreat, (c) to move back

**receipt** *n* a written acknowledgement of something received, especially money

**receive** *v* (a) to take something offered, (b) to entertain as a guest

**recent** *adj* (a) not long past, (b) lately made or begun

**recite** *v* to say aloud, as a poem

**reckless** *adj* rash, heedless

**reckon** *v* (a) to count, (b) to think, (c) to regard

**recognize** *v* (a) to know again, (b) to realize

**recoil** *v* (a) to retreat, (b) to spring back

**record** (1) *v* (a) to set down as in writing, (b) to make a gramophone record of a song, etc (2) *n* (a) a statement recorded, (b) known facts, (c) the best performance in a competition, (d) a gramophone record or disc

**recover** *v* (a) to regain, (b) to regain health

**recreation** *n* (a) amusement, (b) a game or exercise

**recruit** (1) *v* to enlist new members (2) *n* a newly enlisted soldier

**rectangle** *n* a four-sided figure with right angles and opposite sides parallel

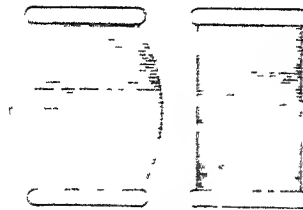
**red** (1) *n* the colour of blood (2) *adj* of the colour red

**reduce** *v* (a) to bring down, (b) to make less

**reed** *n* a water weed with a tall straight stem

**reef** *n* a ridge of rocks near the surface of water

**reel** *n* (a) a device on which rope, wire, etc can be wound on, (b) a quantity of cotton or thread on a reel



reel

**refer** *v* (a) to call attention to, (b) to pass to someone else

**referee** *n* (a) a person chosen by two parties to make a decision, (b) an umpire

**refined** *adj* (a) pure, (b) well-bred

**reflect** *v* (a) to throw back light, sound or heat waves, (b) to show an image

**reflection** *n* an image reflected in a mirror, water, etc



reflection

**refrain** (1) *n* a phrase repeated in a song or poem (2) *v* to keep oneself from doing something

**refrigerator** *n* a box to keep foods cool

**refuge** *n* shelter from danger or trouble

**refuse** *v* to declare oneself not willing to accept or do something

**regiment** *n* a division of an army consisting of several battalions



**region** *n* (a) a district, (b) a space  
**register** *n* a book in which details are entered  
**regret** *v* (a) to remember with sorrow (b) to be sorry for  
**regular** *adj* (a) according to rule, (b) complete (c) at fixed intervals  
**reign** *n* (a) the rule of a king, (b) the period of a king's rule  
**rein** *n* a long narrow strap to guide a horse  
**reject** *v* to refuse to accept or believe  
**rejoice** *v* to be glad, to feel joy  
**relate** *v* (a) to narrate, (b) to connect  
**relation** *n* (a) a relative, (b) connection between persons or things, (c) reference  
**relative** *n* a person connected with another by blood or marriage  
**release** *v* (a) to set free, (b) to unfasten



release

**relent** *v* to become less stern  
**reliable** *adj*, trustworthy  
**relic** *n* (a) an object that belonged to a saint, (b) something that remains from the past  
**religion** *n* (a) the worship of God or gods, (b) faith  
**relish** *n* (a) a pleasant taste, (b) enjoyment of food, (c) zest  
**reluctant** *adj* unwilling  
**rely** *v* to put one's trust in  
**remain** *v* (a) to be left over, (b) to stay, (c) to be left behind, (d) to continue unchanged  
**remark** *n* (a) notice, (b) a comment  
**remember** *v* to recall to mind, not forget  
**remorse** *n* regret for having done wrong  
**remote** *adj* (a) far away, (b) not closely connected  
**remove** *v* to take away  
**rend** *v* to tear apart  
**rent** (1) *n* money paid for the use of a house, room, etc (2) *v* (a) to occupy at a rent, (b) to let at a rent  
**repeat** *v* to say or do again  
**repent** *v* to be sorry for having done something  
**reply** *n* an answer  
**report** (1) *n* an account (2) *v* to give an account of  
**represent** *v* (a) to present a likeness of, (b) to try to prove, (c) to act for, (d) to stand in place of

**reproach** *v* to blame, scold  
**reptile** *n* a crawling animal as a snake or lizard  
**repulse** *v* (a) to drive back, (b) to reject, rebuff  
**reputation** *n* the opinion of people in general of a person's or thing's qualities  
**request** (1) *n* something asked for (2) *v* to ask for something  
**require** *v* (a) to demand, (b) to need  
**rescue** *v* to save from danger or imprisonment



rescue

**research** *n* study to find new knowledge  
**resemble** *v* to look like or be like  
**reserve** *v* to keep for future use  
**reserved** *adj* (a) not talkative, (b) kept in reserve  
**reservoir** *n* a place where something is stored, especially a large amount of water



reservoir

**resign** *v* to give up, as a job  
**resist** *v* to fight against, oppose  
**resolve** *v* to decide on  
**respect** (1) *v* (a) to look up to, (b) to pay attention to (2) *n* (a) esteem, (b) regard  
**respond** *v* (a) to answer, (b) to react  
**responsible** *adj* (a) trustworthy, (b) answerable for, held to blame  
**rest** (1) *n* (a) the remainder, (b) the others, (c) sleep (2) *v* (a) to sleep, (b) to stop work  
**restaurant** *n* a place where meals are served to customers  
**restrict** *v* to limit  
**result** *n* an effect  
**retire** *v* (a) to retreat, (b) to go to bed, (c) to give up  
**retort** (1) *v* to answer back quickly or sharply (2) *n* a sharp or angry reply



# REPTILES



box turtle



python



snapping turtle



Indian Cobra



lizard



king snake



garter snake



coral snake



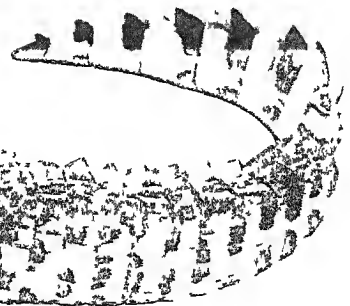
Gila monster



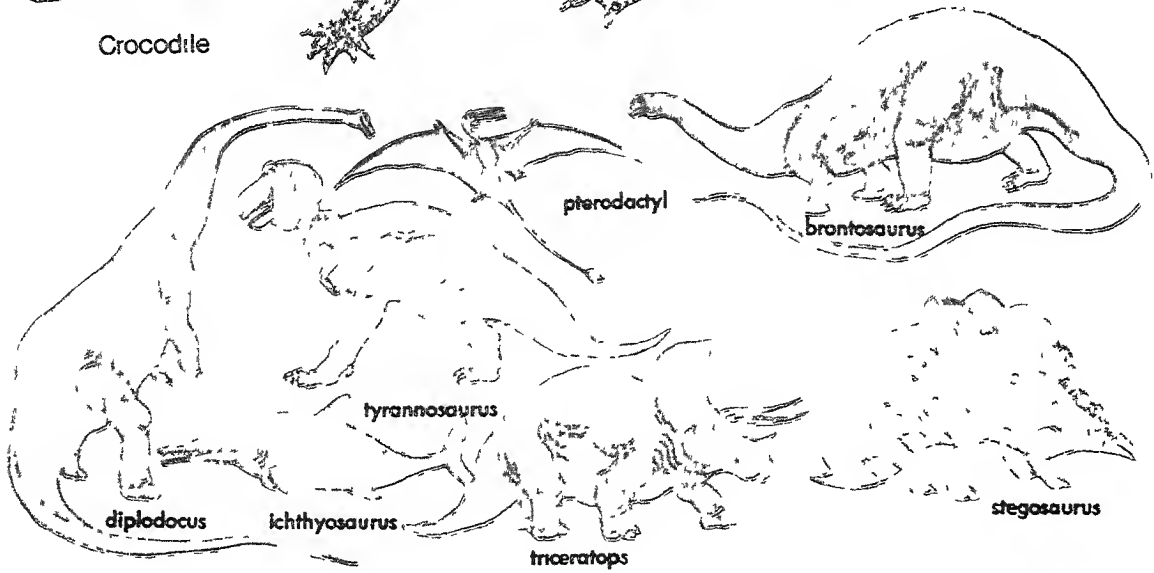
boa constrictor



rattlesnake



Crocodile



pterodactyl

brontosaurus

tyrannosaurus

diplodocus

ichthyosaurus

triceratops

stegosaurus



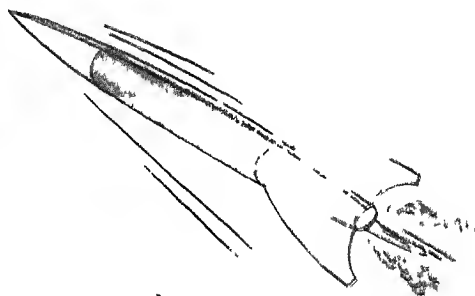
**retreat** (1) *v* (a) to go back, (b) to retire  
 (2) *n* a place of quiet or shelter  
**return** *v* (a) to come or go back, (b) to give or send back  
**reveal** *v* (a) to make something known, (b) to show  
**revenge** *v* to cause harm in return for harm done  
**reverse** (1) *adj* (a) opposite to, (b) upside down (2) *v* (a) to turn the other way round, (b) to turn inside out, (c) to turn in the opposite direction  
**revive** *v* to come back or bring back to life, use, etc  
**revolve** *v* (a) to move round a centre, (b) to turn round  
**reward** (1) *n* a return for service or merit (2) *v* to give as a reward  
**rhinoceros** *n* a large animal with a thick skin, and horns growing from its nose found in Africa and India



rhinoceros

**rhyme** (1) *v* to make words end with a similar sound, especially in a poem (2) *n* a poem  
**rich** *adj* (a) wealthy (b) valuable, (c) fertile, (d) plentiful  
**rid** *v* to free  
**riddle** *n* (a) a question whose answer must be guessed, (b) a statement whose meaning must be guessed  
**ride** *v* to be carried on horseback, in a motor-car, etc  
**ridge** *n* (a) a narrow raised strip, (b) a line formed where two sloping surfaces join, (c) a range of hills or mountains  
**ridicule** *v* to make fun of  
**rifle** *n* a gun with grooves inside the barrel

**right** (1) *n* a righthand part or direction (2) *adj* (a) just, (b) suitable, (c) sound, (d) on the right hand  
**righteous** *adj* just, honourable  
**rigid** *adj* (a) firm, (b) strict  
**rind** *n* (a) the peel of fruit, (b) the skin or coat of bacon, cheese, etc  
**ring** (1) *n* (a) an enclosure for a display or contest A circus ring, A boxing ring, (b) something circular, (c) a circular band of gold, etc worn on the finger (2) *v* to sound a bell  
**riot** *n* (a) a disturbance caused by a crowd, (b) uproar  
**rip** (1) *v* to tear roughly (2) *n* a long tear  
**ripe** *adj* (a) mature, (b) ready for use, (c) fully developed  
**ripple** *v* to form small waves  
**rise** (1) *n* an upward movement (2) *v* (a) to become higher, (b) to stand up, (c) to get out of bed, (d) to get up  
**rival** *n* a person who wants the same thing as another, a competitor  
**river** *n* a large natural stream of water  
**road** *n* an open way for people and vehicles to travel along  
**roam** *v* to wander about aimlessly  
**robbery** *n* theft with violence stealing  
**robe** *n* a long flowing garment  
**rock** *n* (a) a large boulder, (b) solid mineral matter, anything solid  
**rocket** *n* (a) a firework that sends out a shower of sparks, (b) a self-propelling jet engine or bomb



rocket

**roe** *n* (a) the egg of fishes (b) a small kind of deer  
**rogue** *n* (a) a dishonest person, cheat, (b) a mischievous person  
**roll** (1) *v* to push such that the thing turns over and over (2) *n* a piece of bread formed by rolling dough  
**room** *n* (a) space, (b) an apartment in a house  
**rooster** *n* a domestic cock  
**root** *n* the underground part of a plant that absorbs nourishment







rose

rose *n* (a) a prickly bush bearing fragrant flowers, (b) the pink colour of many roses  
 rosette *n* an ornament shaped like the petals of a rose  
 round *adj* circular, ball-shaped  
 rouse *v* (a) to stir up, (b) to wake up  
 route *n* a way to be travelled  
 routine *n* a regular way of doing things  
 rover *n* a wanderer  
 row (1) *n* a line of things, (2) *v* to move by using oars



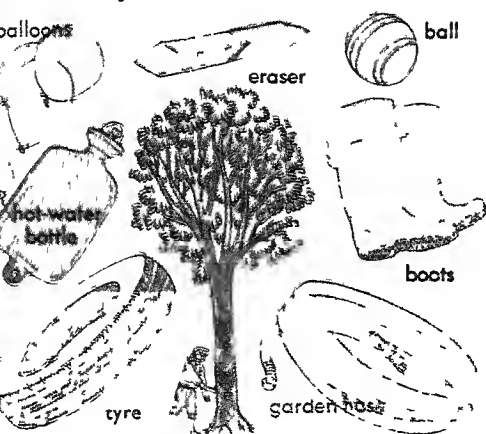
row

rowdy *adj* noisy and disorderly  
 royal *adj* (a) to do with a king or queen, (b) suitable for a king or queen



royal

rubber *n* a tough elastic substance made from the juice of certain tropical plants



rubber

rubber tree

ruby *n* (a) a red precious stone, (b) the colour of a ruby

rudder *n* a flap of wood or metal attached to the stern of a boat for steering it



rudder

ruddy *adj* reddish in colour

rude *adj* (a) impolite, (b) roughly made

ruff *n* a frilled collar worn in olden days

ruffian *n* a rough, violent person

ruffle (1) *v* (a) to disturb, (b) to annoy (2) *n* a pleated strip of lace or cloth

ruin *n* (a) the remains of a destroyed building, (b) a wrecked state



ruin

rule (1) *n* (a) a measure, (b) a regulation to be obeyed

ruler *n* (a) a person who rules, (b) a piece of straight-edged wood or metal used to measure or draw straight lines

rumour *n* (a) common talk, (b) a story that spreads which may or may not be true

rung *n* a cross-bar of a ladder

rural *adj* to do with the country

rush (1) *v* (a) to go or move quickly, (b) to attack (2) *n* (a) a charge, (b) a sudden advance

rust *n* the red coating that forms on metals exposed to the air

rut *n* a track made by wheels

ruthless *adj* without pity or mercy



## The 19th letter of the alphabet



sack

**sack** *n* (a) a bag of rough material, especially cloth or paper, (b) the contents of a sack

A sack of rice

**sacred** *adj* (a) to do with religion, (b) holy

**sacrifice** *n* (a) the giving up of something for an unselfish reason, (b) an offering to God

**sad** *adj* (a) sorrowful, (b) causing unhappiness or depression

**safe** (1) *adj* (a) reliable, (b) not dangerous, (c) not in danger (2) *n* a strong-box in which valuables can be kept safe

**sail** (1) *n* a piece of canvas to catch the wind and move boats through the water (2) *v* to ride in a sailing boat



sail

**saint** *n* a holy person

**salad** *n* a dish of uncooked vegetables

**salary** *n* money paid at regular times for work done

**sale** *n* (a) a special time when a shop sells goods at low prices, (b) the act or business of buying and selling, (c) a public auction

**salt** *n* a crystalline substance used for seasoning or preserving food

**same** *adj* unchanged, unvarying, not different, very much alike

**sample** (1) *n* a piece to show the quality of the whole (2) *v* to judge or test the quality of

**sandal** *n* a type of shoe consisting only of a sole bound to the foot by straps

**sandwich** *n* two slices of bread with a filling in between



sandwich

**sane** *adj* (a) mentally healthy, (b) sensible

**sapphire** *n* (a) a bright blue precious stone, (b) a bright blue colour

**sardine** *n* a small fish preserved in oil in a tin

**sash** *n* (a) a window frame, (b) a band or scarf worn around the waist or over the shoulder

**sat** past and past participle tense of *sit*

**satisfy** *v* (a) to convince, (b) to give what is wanted

**sauce** *n* a liquid added to foods to improve taste tomato *sauce*, apple *sauce*

**savage** (1) *adj* (a) wild, (b) fierce, (2) *n* an uncivilized person

**save** *v* (a) to rescue from danger, (b) to keep for future use, (c) to keep from being spent, especially money

**saw** *n* a tool with a toothed blade for cutting, *v* cut with a saw, Past tense of *see*



saw

**say** *v* (a) to express in words, (b) to declare

**scald** *v* (a) to injure with hot liquid or steam, (b) to pour hot water over

**scale** *n* (a) a horny plate on the skin of fishes (b) a weighing machine, (c) a series of musical tones going up or down in pitch

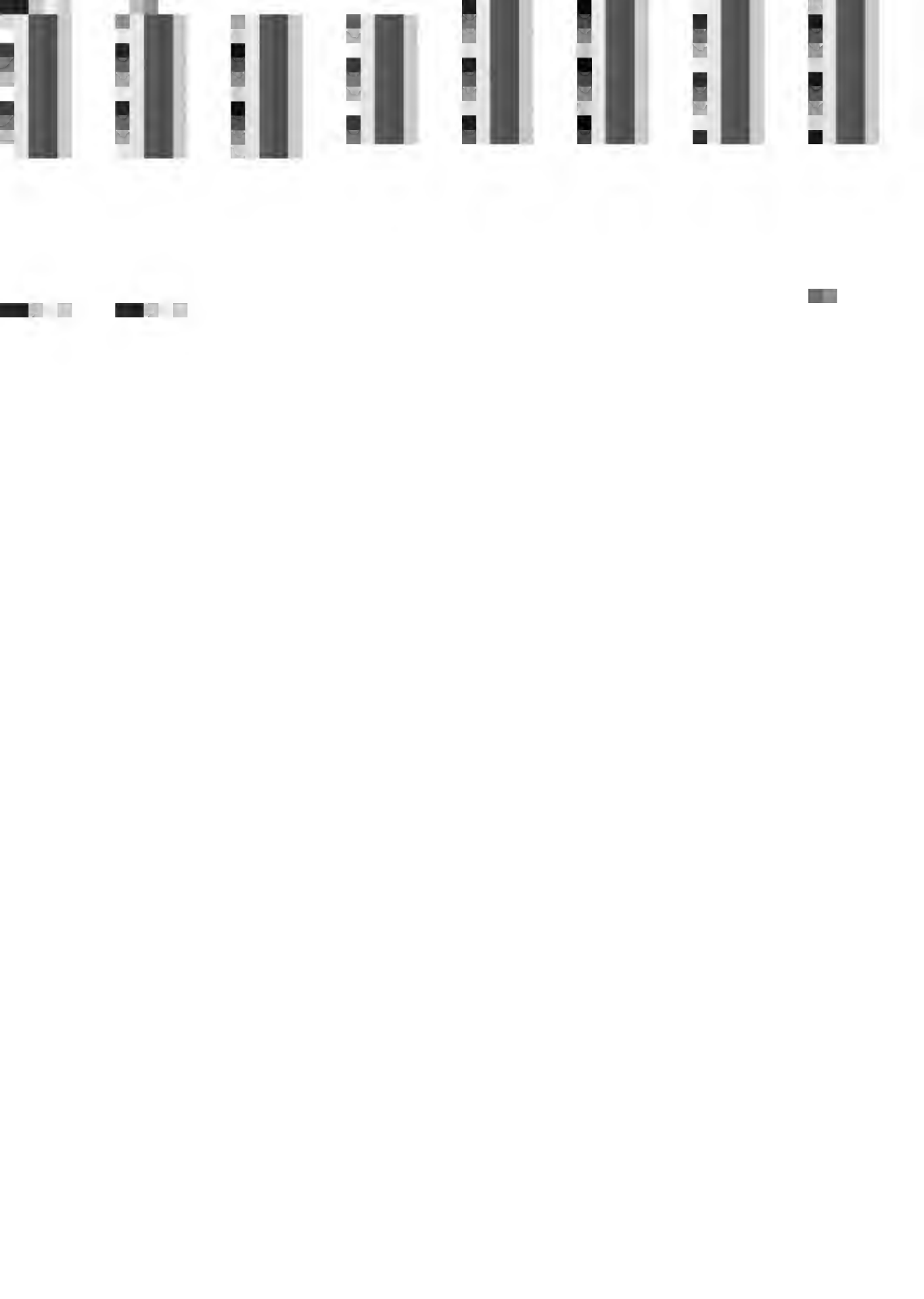
**scalp** *n* the skin and hair of the head

**scamp** *n* a rascal

**scamper** *v* to run quickly

**scandal** *n* disgrace

**scanty** *adj* scarcely enough





scar

**scar** (1) *n* (a) a mark left by a wound, (b) any mark (2) *v* (a) to mark with a scar, (b) to leave a scar

**scarce** *adj* (a) not abundant (b) hard to find

**scare** *v* to frighten or be frightened

**scarlet** (1) *n* a bright red colour (2) *adj* of this colour

**scatter** *v* (a) to go in different directions, (b) to sprinkle here and there

**scene** *n* (a) a place where something happens, (b) a view

**scent** *n* (a) a smell or odour, (b) perfume, (c) power or sense of smell

**scholar** *n* (a) a student at school, (b) a very learned person

**school** *n* a place where young people are taught

**science** *n* (a) knowledge presented in an orderly way, (b) a branch of knowledge

**scorch** *v* to burn the surface, so as to brown or shrivel

**scorn** (1) *n* contempt (2) *v* to hold in contempt

**Scotch** (1) *adj* of or relating to Scotland (2) *n* the people of Scotland

**scout** *n* (a) a person who searches for information, (b) a Boy Scout

**scowl** (1) *v* to frown (2) *n* an angry or sullen look

**scramble** *v* (a) to struggle for something, (b) to climb in a stumbling way

**scrap** (1) *n* (a) a small bit, (b) waste (2) *v* to throw away, get rid of

**scrawl** (1) *v* to write in a hurried careless way (2) *n* bad writing

**screech** (1) *n* a shrill, harsh scream, as of fright or pain (2) *v* to scream harshly

**screen** (1) *n* (a) a piece of furniture to hide or protect, (b) the sheet on which cinema pictures are shown, (c) the part of a television on which the picture appears (2) *v* (a) to hide or protect, (b) to separate by a screen

**scribble** *v* to write quickly or carelessly

**scroll** *n* a roll of paper or parchment



scroll



sculptor

**sculptor** *n* a person who shapes stone wood or clay into statues, etc

**scythe** *n* a curved blade mounted on a stick used to mow and reap

**sea** *n* an expanse of salt water

**seal** *n* (a) a mammal which can live on land and in the sea, (b) a device with a design that can be impressed into wax or paper, (c) wax stuck on a letter to close it



seal

**seam** *n* a line where two edges join

**search** (1) *v* (a) to look for something, (b) to examine closely (2) *n* an act of searching

**season** *n* one of the divisions of the year Spring, Summer, Autumn, or Winter

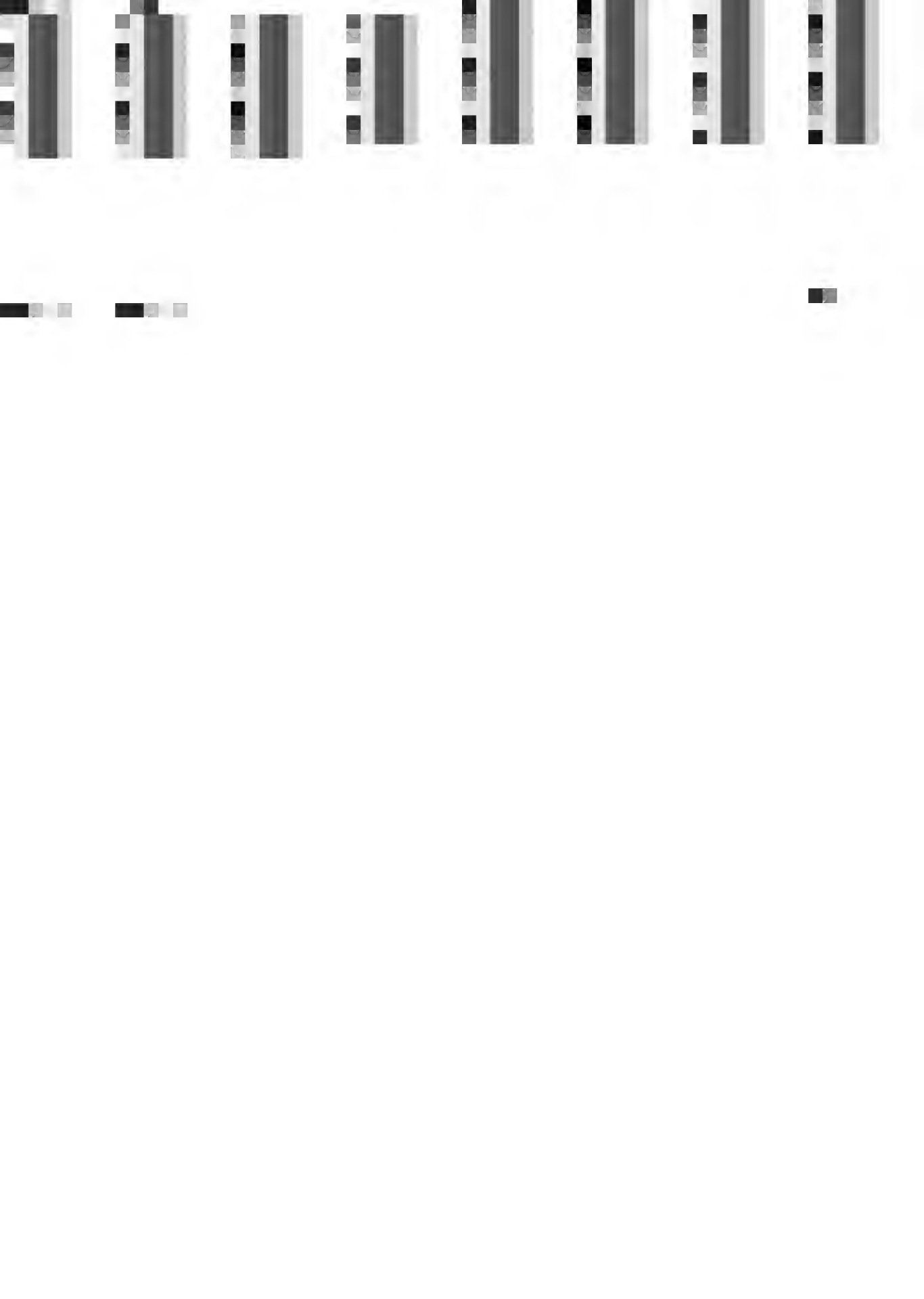
**seat** *n* (a) something to sit on, (b) the part of the body or trousers on which a person sits

**second** (1) *adj* (a) after the first, (b) lower than the first (2) *n* a sixtieth part of a minute

**secondhand** *adj* not new *secondhand* car

**secret** (1) *adj* (a) hidden from others, (b) kept from general knowledge (2) *n* (a) something kept from the knowledge of other people, (b) a mystery

**secretary** *n* a person who types and files letters, etc



**section** *n* a part into which something is divided

**secure** (1) *adj* (a) safe, (b) certain (2) *v* (a) to obtain, (b) to fasten tightly, (c) to make safe

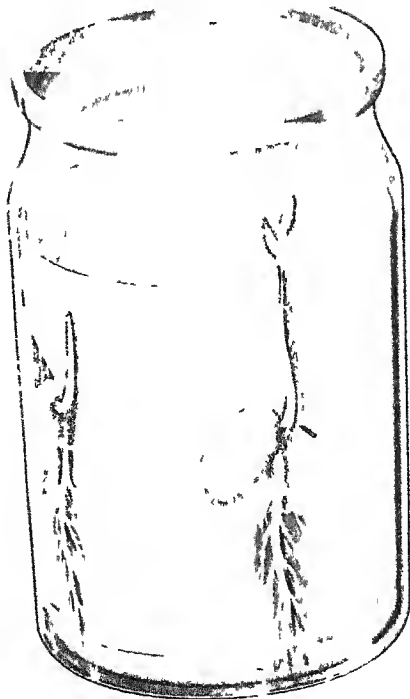
**sedan** *n* a covered chair carried by two men



sedan

**see** *v* (a) to notice with the eye, (b) to understand

**seed** *n* the part of a plant that can grow into a new plant



**seedling** *n* a young plant raised from seed

**seek** *v* to try to find something

**seem** *v* (a) to appear, (b) to appear to be

**seize** *v* to take hold of by force

**seldom** *adv* not often

**select** *v* to choose the best

**self** *n* (a) a person's individual character, (b) a particular aspect of a person's character

**sell** *v* to exchange something for money

**send** *v* to cause something to go to a destination

**senior** (1) *adj* (a) older in age, (b) higher in rank or standing (2) *n* (a) a person older than someone else, (b) a person higher in rank than someone else

**sensible** *adj* having good sense, aware

**sensitive** *adj* (a) having sense or feeling, (b) easily affected or changed

**sent** past and past participle tense of *send*

**sentence** *n* a group of words that express a complete thought, a punishment by a law-court

**sentry** *n* soldier posted on guard



sentry

**separate** *adj* (a) single, (b) shared, (c) divided, (d) not connected

**serene** *adj* quiet and calm

**serious** *adj* (a) thoughtful, (b) requiring thought

**sermon** *n* a religious talk by a clergyman or priest

**serpent** *n* a large snake

**serve** *v* (a) to act as a servant or helper, (b) to be useful or helpful, (c) to hand food to people at table





**set** (1) *n* a number of things that belong together (2) *v* (a) to put or place, (b) to harden, (c) to sink (as the sun) below the horizon

**settee** *n* a long couch with a back

**settle** *v* (a) to decide, (b) to complete payment, (c) to put in order, (d) to make one's home

**seven** *adj* and *n* one more than six, seven units

**several** *adj* more than two

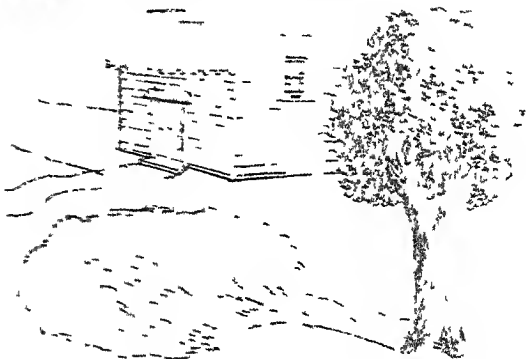
**severe** *adj* (a) strict, (b) sharp, (c) grace, (d) plain, (e) hard to endure

**sewage** *n* waste matter carried away in sewers

**sex** *n* the difference between male and female

**shabby** *adj* (a) threadbare and worn, (b) poorly dressed

**shade** *n* a place sheltered from light



shade

**shadow** *n* a patch of darkness

**shaft** *n* the rod of a spear or arrow

**shaggy** *adj* rough-haired

**shake** *v* (a) to move back and forth, (b) to tremble

**shall** *v* (a) must, (b) am going to

**shallow** *adj* not deep

**sham** (1) *v* to pretend to be (2) *n* a fraud, imitation

**shame** *n* (a) the guilty feeling caused by having done something wrong, (b) disgrace

**shape** (1) *n* form (2) *v* (a) to form, (b) to develop

**share** (1) *n* a part belonging to one person (2) *v* (a) to give each a share of, (b) to use with others

**shark** *n* a large dangerous fish with saw-like teeth

**sharp** *adj* (a) having a fine edge or point, (b) ending in a point or edge

**shatter** *v* (a) to break into fragments, (b) to destroy

**shave** *v* to remove hair from the face, etc with a blade

**shawl** *n* a piece of cloth worn over the shoulders by women

**she** *pron* the female person or animal

**shear** *v* to clip off, fleece

**sheath** *n* a case for a sword or knife



sheath

**shed** *n* a shelter used for storing things

**shelf** *n* a ledge fastened on a wall to hold things

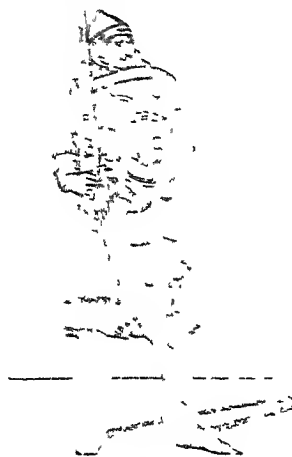
**shell** *n* (a) the hard covering of an animal, (b) the hard covering of seeds, nuts, etc, (c) the hard covering of an egg

**shelter** *n* something that covers or protects

**shepherd** *n* a man who looks after sheep

**sheriff** *n* the chief law officer in a country

**shield** *n* a defensive plate carried on the arm to ward off blows



shield

**shift** *v* to move from one place to another

**shine** *v* (a) to give light, (b) to gleam, (c) to make glossy

**ship** *n* a large sea-going vessel

**shirt** *n* an upper garment with sleeves and a collar worn by men

**shiver** *v* to tremble as from cold, fear or excitement

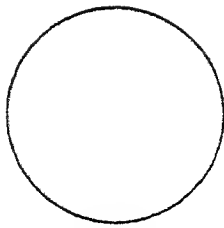
**shoal** *n* a great number, especially of fish

**shock** *n* (a) a sudden agitation of mind, (b) a charge of electricity

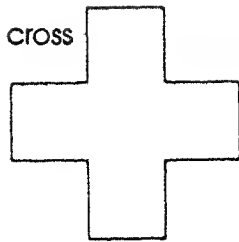
**shoe** *n* a covering for the foot



# SHAPES



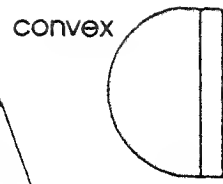
circle



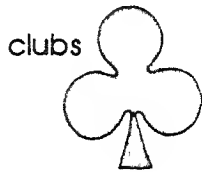
cross



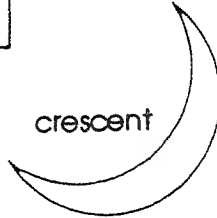
concave



convex



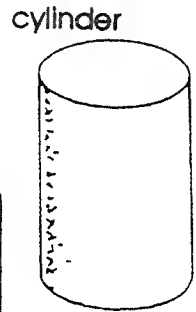
clubs



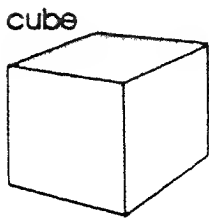
crescent



cone

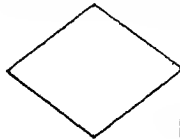


cylinder

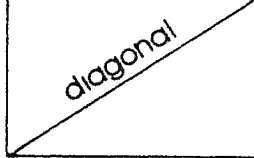


cube

diamond/lozenge

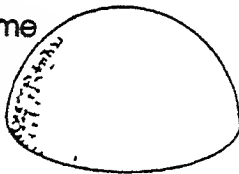


rectangle/oblong



diagonal

dome



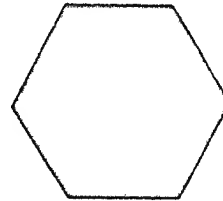
spades



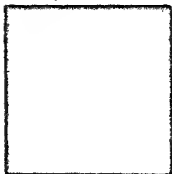
hearts



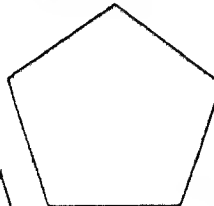
hexagon



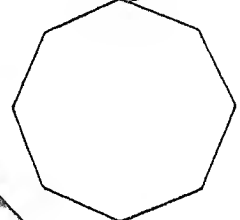
square



pentagon



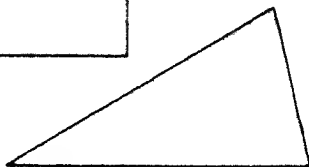
octagon



star



triangle



pyramid



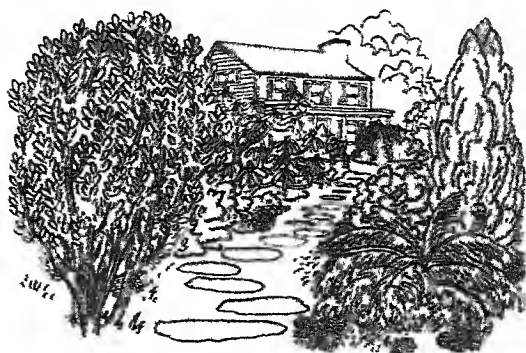


**shoot** (1) *v* (a) to discharge from a gun, (b) to hit or kill from a gun (2) *n* a bud  
**shop** (1) *n* (a) a place where goods are sold, (b) a workshop or factory (2) *v* to buy things in shops  
**shore** *n* land alongside a river, lake or sea  
**short** *adj* (a) not tall, (b) not long, (c) brief in time  
**should** the past tense of *shall*  
**shoulder** *n* the part of the body where the arm is attached



shoulder

**shout** (1) *n* a loud cry (2) *v* to utter a loud cry  
**show** (1) *v* (a) to demonstrate, (b) to offer for inspection, (c) to display (2) *n* a performance of a play or cinema film  
**shower** *n* (a) a short fall of rain, (b) a bath in which water can be sprayed  
**shriek** *v* to utter a shrill scream  
**shrill** *adj* having a high-pitched sound  
**shrink** *v* to grow smaller  
**shrivel** *v* to shrink and wither  
**shrub** *n* a woody plant smaller than a tree



shrub

**shudder** *v* to tremble because of fear, cold, etc  
**shuffle** *v* to drag one's feet  
**sick** *adj* (a) ill, (b) vomiting  
**sickle** *n* a large hook with a curved blade to cut grass  
**side** *n* (a) an outer part or surface, (b) one of two opposing parties, (c) the right or left part of the body  
**sieve** *n* a utensil with a fine mesh to allow finer particles to pass through  
**sigh** (1) *n* a long, deep breath (2) *v* to take a long, deep breath

**sign** (1) *n* (a) a symbol, (b) an indication, (c) a gesture that expresses something (2) *v* to write one's name  
**signature** *n* a person's name written by himself  
**silver** (1) *n* (a) a white precious metal, (b) the colour of this, (c) coins made of this (2) *adj* made of silver  
**similar** *adj* (a) like, (b) of the same kind

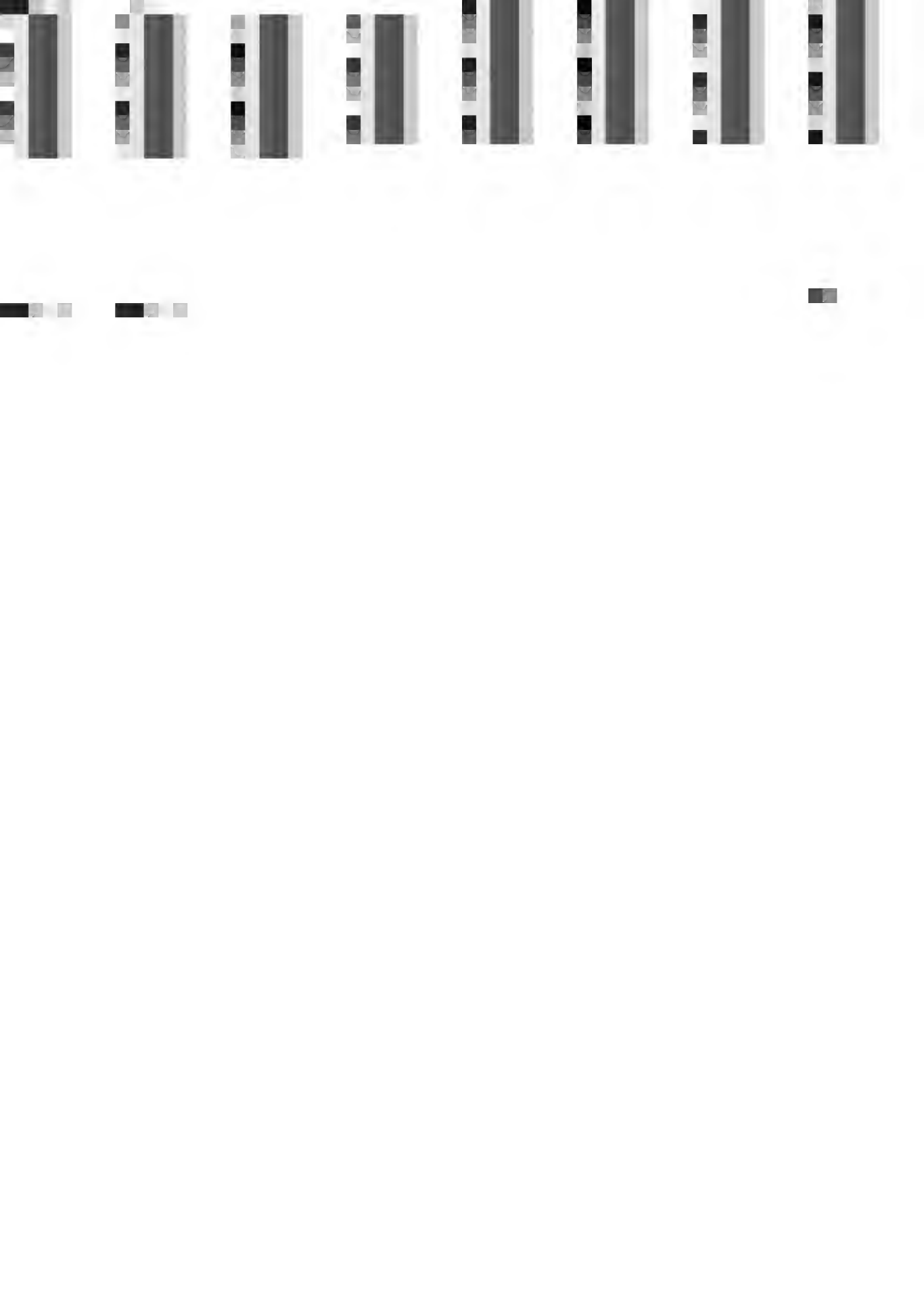


similar

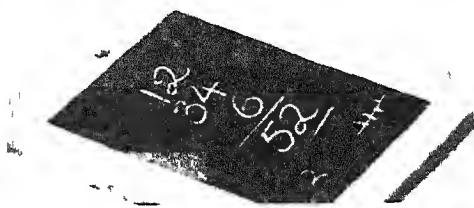
**simple** *adj* (a) easily understood or done, (b) not complicated  
**since** (1) *adv* from a certain time until now (2) *conj* (a) from the time when, (b) because  
**sing** *v* (a) to make musical sounds with one's voice, (b) to make a humming or ringing sound  
**single** *adj* (a) one only, (b) unmarried  
**sink** (1) *v* to fall downwards (2) *n* a basin in which to wash dishes, etc  
**siphon** *n* (a) a tube to draw liquid up from one container to another, (b) a bottle from which liquid is forced out by gas pressure  
**sir** *n* (a) a title used before the Christian name of a knight or baronet, (b) a respectful way of addressing a man  
**sister** *n* (a) the daughter of the same parents as another person, (b) a hospital nurse, (c) a nun  
**sit** *v* (a) to rest on the buttocks, (b) to perch or squat  
**situation** *n* (a) a job, (b) a state of affairs, (c) a position  
**six** *adj* and *n* one more than five, six units  
**size** *n* (a) bulk, (b) dimensions  
**skate** *n* (a) a shoe with a steel runner for gliding over ice, (b) a long, edible flat fish  
**skeleton** *n* the frame of a man or animal



skeleton

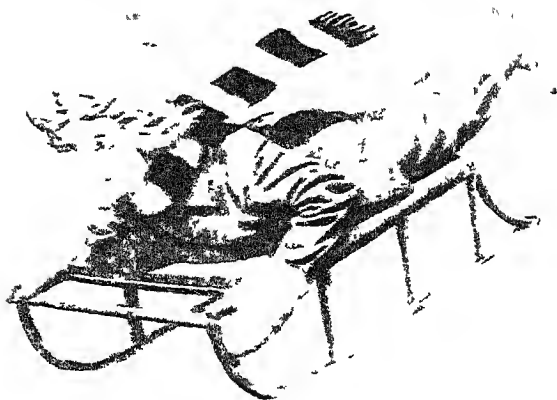


**skid** *v* to slide sideways  
**skill** *n* ability that comes from practice  
**skin** *n* (a) the natural outer covering of the body, (b) the peel, rind or husk of a fruit or vegetable, (c) the hide of an animal  
**sky** *n* (a) the upper air, (b) heaven  
**skylark** *n* the common lark of Europe, noted for its song  
**skyscraper** *n* a very tall building of many storeys  
**slam** *v* to shut with a bang  
**slang** *n* words and expressions often used but not regarded as correct  
**slant** (1) *n* a slope (2) *v* to be or to place in a sloping position  
**slash** *v* (a) to gash, (b) to strike in a sweeping way  
**slate** *n* a rock which can be split into smooth, thin, grey sheets



slate

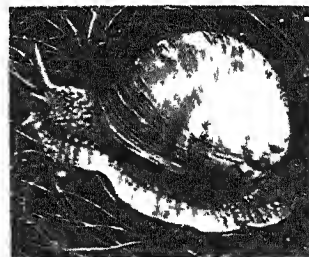
**slaughter** *n* the killing of many animals or people at once  
**sledge** *n* a vehicle with runners to travel over snow and ice



sledge

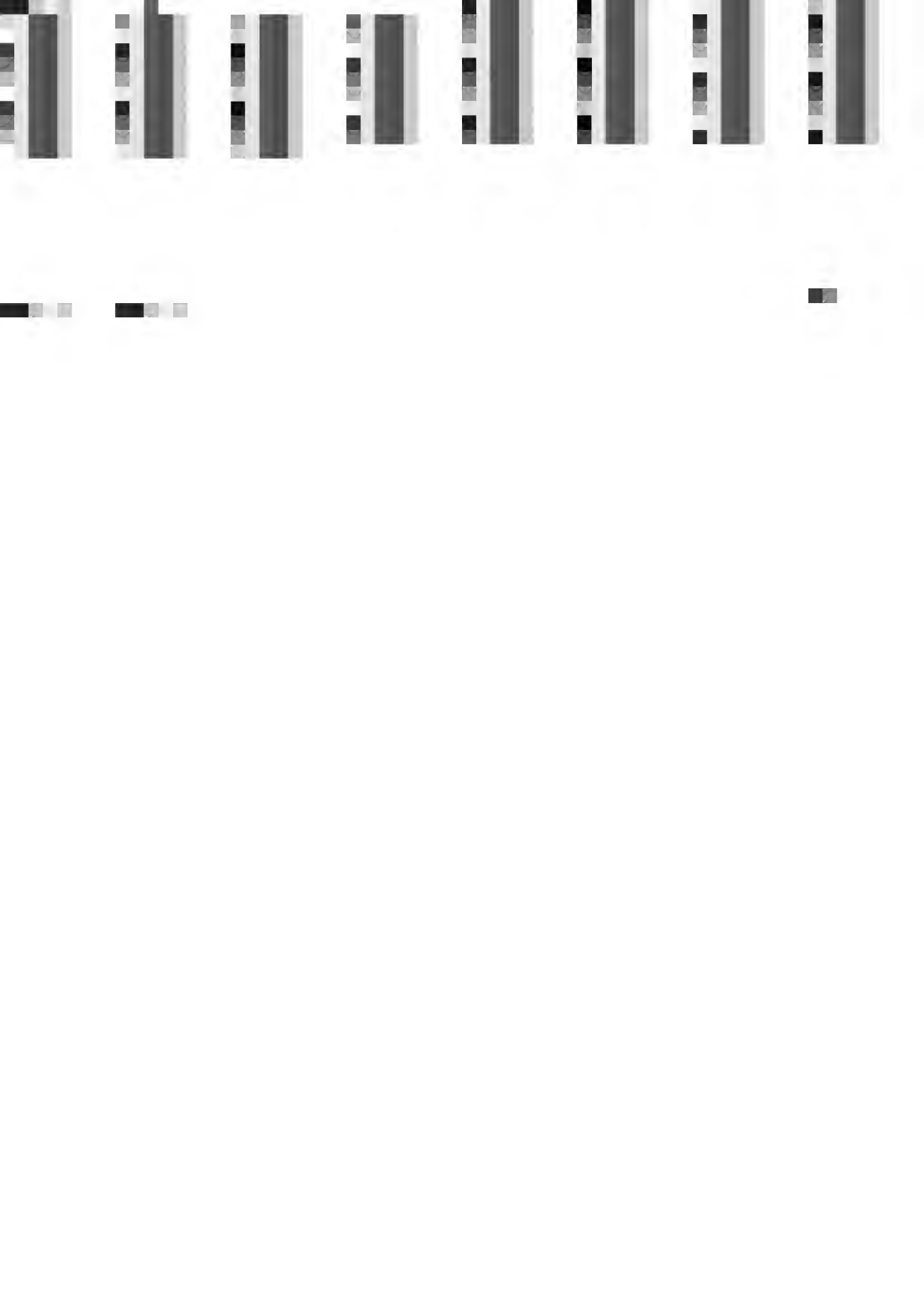
**sleep** (1) *n* a state of rest, state of not being awake (2) *v* (a) to be asleep, (b) to be inactive  
**slouch** *v* to move in a lazy, lounging way  
**slow** *adj* (a) behind, (b) dull in mind, (c) taking a long time to move or act  
**slug** *n* a garden animal like a snail but without a shell

**slum** *n* a poor crowded district of a town or city  
**sly** *adj* (a) artful, (b) cunning  
**small** *adj* (a) little, (b) unimportant  
**smart** (1) *adj* (a) fashionable, (b) quick-witted (c) sharp, (d) brisk (2) *v* to feel or cause a stinging pain  
**smash** *v* to break into pieces  
**smear** (1) *v* to spread something oily or sticky all over (2) *n* a mark made by smearing  
**smile** (1) *n* a facial expression in which the lips are parted in a pleased way (2) *v* to wear a smile on the face  
**smoke** (1) *n* the vapour given off by a burning substance (2) *v* (a) to give forth smoke (b) to inhale tobacco fumes  
**smug** *adj* self-satisfied  
**smuggle** *v* to bring goods into a country illegally or without paying duty  
**snail** *n* a small slow-moving animal with a spiral shell



snail

**snap** *v* (a) to break with a sharp noise, (b) to grasp with the teeth, (c) to speak irritably or with anger  
**snarl** *v* to show the teeth and growl fiercely  
**snatch** *v* to seize quickly  
**sneer** *v* to smile or talk in a mocking or scornful way  
**snort** (1) *n* a noise made by blowing air through the nose (2) *v* to make such a noise  
**snow** (1) *n* flakes of frozen water (2) *v* to fall down as snow  
**snug** *adj* comfortable, cosy  
**so** *adv* (a) consequently, (b) extremely, (c) in that way  
**soak** *v* (a) to become wet, (b) to suck up  
**soar** *v* (a) to fly upward, (b) to mount  
**sob** *v* to cry or speak with gasping breath  
**sober** *adj* (a) calm, (b) serious, (c) not drunk  
**society** *n* (a) people of fashion, (b) people in general  
**sofa** *n* a couch with back and arms  
**soft** *adj* (a) not hard, (b) peaceful, gentle, (c) not loud  
**soil** *n* the ground, earth  
**sold** past and past participle tense of *sell*





**soldier** *n* a member of an army, especially

one who is not an officer

**sole** *n* (a) a flat fish (b) the under part of a foot, shoe or stocking



sole

**solemn** *adj* (a) earnest, gloomy, (b) grave (c) formal, (d) sacred

**solid** *adj* (a) not hollow, (b) not liquid, (c) firm  
**solve** *v* (a) to find a reason, (b) to find an answer

**some** *adj* (a) a little, (b) a certain number or amount of

**son** *n* a person's male child

**song** *n* (a) singing, (b) a short poem set to music

**sonnet** *n* a poem of 14 lines

**soon** *adv* (a) before long, (b) early, (c) readily (d) quickly

**sort** (1) *n* a group of similar persons or things (2) *v* to arrange according to size class, quality, etc

**soul** *n* the spiritual part of man

**sound** *n* a noise

**sour** *adj* (a) having an acid taste (b) unpleasant

**source** *n* (a) the beginning of a stream, (b) the beginning of anything

**south** *n* the point of the compass directly opposite the north



south

**souvenir** *n* something kept as a reminder, a keepsake

**sovereign** *n* (a) a king or ruler (b) a former British coin of one pound

**sow** *n* a full-grown female pig, *v* to plant with seed

**space** *n* (a) the limitless area of the universe, (b) an interval or period of time, (c) part of an area, place

**spacecraft** *n* (spacecraft) or spaceship (space-ships) A vehicle for travelling in space

**spacious** *adj* very large, roomy

**spade** *n* digging tool with a long handle and broad blade

**spaghetti** *n* thin, long pieces of dried wheat paste

**spaniel** *n* a dog with drooping ears and wavy hair

**spanner** *n* a tool used to tighten or loosen nuts and bolts



spanner

**sparrow** *n* a well-known, small, brown bird seen near houses



sparrow

**spar** *v* to practise boxing

**spare** *n* something extra, kept in good condition and ready for use a spare tyre

**sparkle** *v* (a) to send out sparks (b) to glitter  
**spawn** (1) *n* the eggs of fish, frogs and other water animals (2) *v* to produce eggs

**speak** *v* (a) to make a speech, (b) to pronounce, (c) to utter words, talk

**special** *adj* (a) for a particular purpose, (b) superior, as in power, (c) unusual

**spectacles** *n* lenses in a frame held by side-pieces over the ears



**speech** *n* a public talk

**speed** (1) *n* swiftness (2) *v* to hurry, go fast

**spell** (1) *n* words used as a charm (2) *v* to write or name letters or words

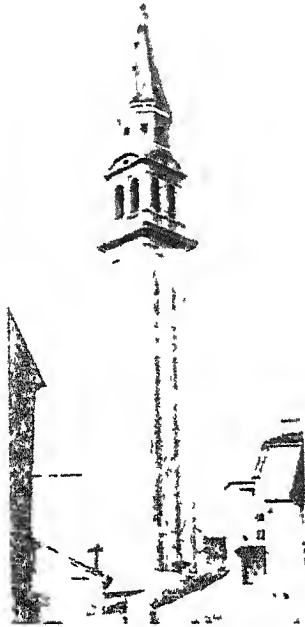
**spend** *v* (a) to use up, (b) to pass

**spike** *n* (a) a pointed object, (b) a large nail

**spin** *v* (a) to draw out and twist into threads, (b) to whirl rapidly, (c) to make a web or cocoon with threads

**spine** *n* (a) the backbone, (b) a thorn or prickle, as on a plant or animal

**spire** *n* a high-pointed, tapering tower



spire

**splash** *v* to make liquid fly about

**splendid** *adj* (a) excellent, (b) magnificent

**splinter** *n* a thin, sharp piece of wood, bone, stone, etc

**split** *v* (a) to divide, (b) to burst into pieces

**spoil** *v* (a) to go bad, (b) to pamper, (c) to make useless, (d) to ruin

**spoke** past tense of *speak*

**sponge** *n* (a) an animal found in warm seas, (b) its porous skeleton used in washing

**spool** *n* a cylinder on which cotton thread, wire, etc is wound



spool



**spoon** *n* a utensil for scooping food liquid etc especially at meals

**sport** *n* (a) an amusement, (b) a special kind of game

**spot** *n* (a) a particular place, (b) a pimple, (c) a mark or stain

**sprawl** *v* (a) to lie with one's limbs stretched out awkwardly, (b) to spread out

**spray** *n* (a) a branch with flowers and leaves, (b) liquid flying in fine drops

**spread** *v* (a) to stretch out, (b) to cover the surface of, (c) to extend

**spring** *n* a small twig or shoot

**spring** (1) *n* (a) the season before summer, (b) a place where water flows from the earth, (c) a leap or jump (2) *v* to jump or leap

**sprinkle** *v* to scatter in drops or particles

**spur** *n* a pricking implement on a horseman's boot used to make the horse run faster



spur

**spy** *n* a person employed to discover secrets

**squall** *n* a sudden strong wind

**squander** *v* to waste, spend foolishly

**square** *n* (a) a figure having four equal sides and four right angles, (b) an open space in a town

**squat** (1) *v* to sit on one's heels, crouch (2) *adj* short and thick

**squeal** (1) *v* to make a shrill cry (2) *n* a sharp, shrill cry

**squeeze** *v* (a) to press together, (b) to force by squeezing

**squint** (1) *v* to have eyes turned in different directions, (2) *adj* cross-eyed

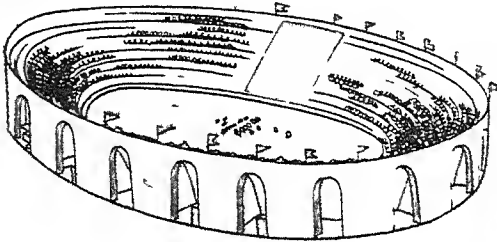
**squirrel** *n* a bushy-tailed animal that lives in trees



squirrel



**stab** *v* (a) to pierce with something pointed (b) to wound with a pointed weapon  
**stable** (1) *n* a building in which horses are kept (2) *v* to put in a stable (3) *adj* firm steady, lasting  
**stack** (1) *n* (a) large pile, (b) a chimney (2) *v* to pile up  
**stadium** *n* a large sports arena



stadium

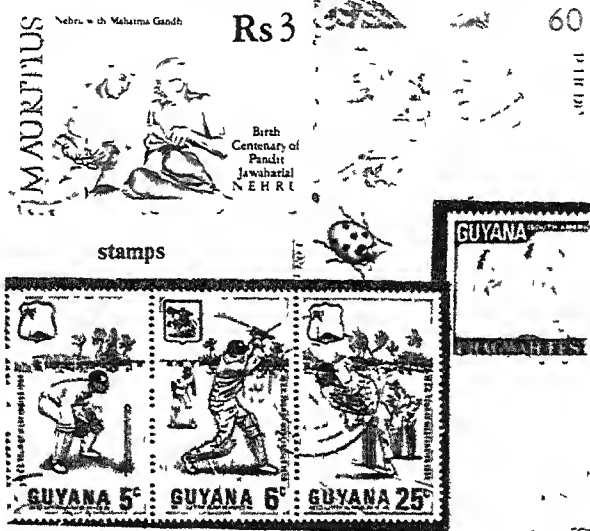
**staff** *n* (a) a body of assistants, (b) a pole for a flag, (c) a pole or stick used as a support  
**stag** *n* a male animal such as a grown male deer  
**stage** *n* a platform on which actors perform  
**stagger** *v* to walk unsteadily  
**stair(s)** *n* step(s) up to a floor above



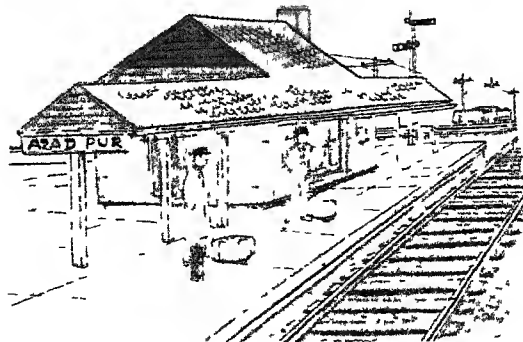
stair(s)

**stagnant** *adj* (a) not flowing, (b) not changing  
**stalactite** *n* an icicle-shaped lime deposit hanging from the roof of a cave  
**stalagmite** *n* a spike-shaped lime deposit rising from the floor of a cave  
**stale** *adj* (a) not fresh, (b) worn out by use  
**stalk** (1) *n* the stem of a plant (2) *v* to hunt animals under cover  
**stall** *n* (a) a seat in a theatre, (b) a market booth or bench, (c) a compartment for a horse or cow

**stallion** *n* a male horse  
**stammer** *v* to speak in a hesitating way, repeating certain sounds  
**stamp** *n* (a) an official piece of paper A postage stamp, (b) the act of bringing the foot down hard on the ground



**stand** *v* (a) to put up with, (b) to set upright, (c) to rise up, (d) to be upright  
**star** *n* (a) a distant heavenly body like the sun, (b) a chief actor  
**starch** *n* a carbohydrate found in food, also used to stiffen linen, etc  
**stare** *v* to look at with a fixed gaze  
**start** (1) *v* (a) to begin, (b) to move suddenly (2) *n* (a) the beginning of a journey or action, (b) a sudden movement  
**startle** *v* to cause to jump in surprise or fright  
**starve** *v* (a) to suffer hunger, (b) to die of hunger  
**state** (1) *n* (a) a nation, (b) a condition (2) *v* to utter in words, to declare  
**station** *n* (a) a place used for a special purpose, (b) a stopping place for trains



station



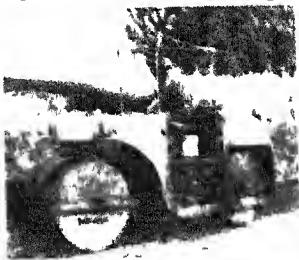
**stationary** *adj* not changing fixed in position  
**stationery** *n* writing paper and envelopes  
**stay** (1) *n* a visit (2) *v* to wait  
**steady** (1) *adj* (a) regular (b) constant (c) calm (d) firmly fixed in position (2) *v* to make or become steady  
**steam** *n* the gas into which water is changed by boiling



steam

**steamer** *n* a ship driven by the power of steam

**steam-roller** *n* a heavy roller driven by the power of steam used in the making of roads



steam-roller

**steel** (1) *n* a hard alloy of iron and carbon (2) *adj* made of steel

**steep** *adj* (a) having a sharp-angled slope (b) too high

**steer** (1) *n* a young ox (2) *v* to control guide

**step** *n* (a) a movement made by lifting and moving a foot (b) a part of a staircase, (c) a movement in dancing

**stepfather** *n* a man who has become the husband of one's mother through her remarriage

**stern** *adj* hard and severe

**stew** (1) *n* a dish of stewed meat (2) *v* to boil slowly

**stick** (1) *n* a long piece of wood, rod or cane (2) *v* to fasten with glue

**stile** *n* steps to cross a hedge or wall



stile

**still** *adj* (a) silent (b) at rest

**sting** *n* an organ in some insects snakes, etc by which poison is injected

**stingy** *adj* mean unwilling to spend money

**stitch** (1) *n* a loop formed in sewing (2) *v* to sew

**stole** (1) *n* a long scarf (2) past tense of *steal*

**stone** (1) *n* (a) a weight of 14 pounds (b) the hard kernel of some fruits (c) a gem (d) a piece of rock (e) a pebble (2) *v* to throw stones at

**stood** past and past participle tense of *stand*

**stool** *n* a seat with no back, Waste matter from the body

**stoop** *v* to bend down

**stop** *v* (a) to stay (b) to pause or halt

**stopper** *n* a plug to stop an opening

**store** (1) *n* (a) a warehouse (b) a large shop with many departments (2) *v* (a) to lay away for future use, (b) to put away in a warehouse

**stork** *n* a tall, white wading bird with a long bill

**storm** *n* a heavy fall of rain hail sleet or snow with strong winds

**story** *n* (a) a floor, (b) a narrative

**straight** *adj* (a) honest (b) direct, (c) in the proper order, (d) not crooked or curved

**strain** (1) *n* (a) overwork (b) sprain (2) *v* (a) to pass through a sieve, (b) to injure by stretching

**strange** *adj* (a) peculiar, (b) unfamiliar, (c) foreign

**stranger** *n* a person in a place he does not belong to

**strap** *n* a narrow strip of leather, etc to hold things together

**straw** *n* dried out stalks of grain

**strawberry** *n* a sweet red fruit which is edible and which grows near the ground



strawberry



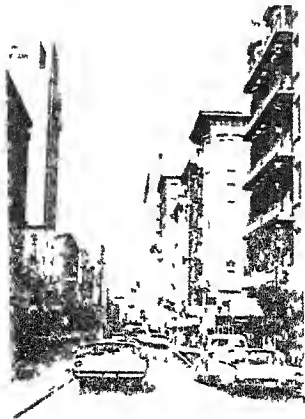


**stray** *v* to wander away

**streak** (1) *n* a mark or line of a different kind or colour (2) *v* to move like a streak of lightning

**stream** *n* (a) a body of running water, (b) any flow of liquid

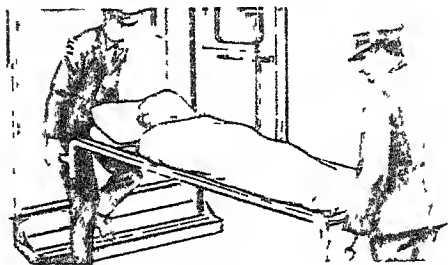
**street** *n* a road in a city, town or village lined with houses



street

**stretch** *v* (a) to reach out, (b) to be of a certain length

**stretcher** *n* a light bed on a frame to carry sick or wounded persons



stretcher

**strict** *adj* severe

**strike** *v* to hit hard, to stop work

**string** *n* fine cord

**stroll** (1) *n* a leisurely walk (2) *v* to walk at leisure

**strong** *adj* (a) powerful, (b) vigorous, (c) energetic, (d) tough, (e) healthy

**struggle** (1) *n* (a) a great fight, (b) a great effort (2) *v* (a) to make a great effort, (b) to resist physically

**stubborn** *adj* (a) difficult to manage, (b) obstinate

**student** *n* a person who studies

**study** *n* a room used for studying or writing

**stumble** *v* (a) to find unexpectedly, (b) to trip in walking

**stupid** *adj* slow-witted, dull

**stutter** *v* to speak in a jerky way, repeating certain sounds, stammer

**sty** *n* an enclosure for pigs

**style** *n* (a) a way of speaking, writing or doing something, (b) fashion

**subject** *n* (a) a theme, (b) a person who is under the authority of a state

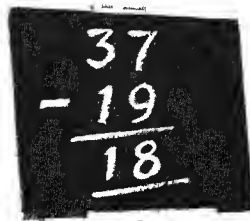
**submarine** *n* a vessel that can move under the surface of the sea



submarine

**substitute** *n* something that replaces another

**subtract** *v* to take away one number, part or quantity from another



subtract

**succeed** *v* (a) to be successful, (b) to accomplish a purpose

**success** *n* (a) the achievement of an object

(b) the winning of fame or wealth

**suck** *v* to draw into the mouth



suck

**sudden** *adj* (a) happening quickly and unexpectedly, (b) quick, (c) quickly done

**suffer** *v* (a) to experience pain, (b) to undergo



**sugar** *n* a sweet substance obtained from sugar cane, sugar beet, etc

**suggest** *v* to mention a thought, plan, etc to someone

**suicide** *n* the act of killing oneself on purpose

**suit** *n* a set of clothes

**sultan** *n* a ruler of a Moslem state

**sum** *n* (a) a problem in arithmetic, (b) a certain amount of money, (c) a total resulting by adding

**summer** *n* the season after spring

**summit** *n* the top, highest point of a mountain

**sun** *n* (a) the heavenly body which gives light and heat to us and around which our earth revolves, (b) sunshine

**sunbeam** *n* a ray of sunlight

**superb** *adj* (a) of the highest quality, (b) splendid

**superior** *adj* (a) arrogant, (b) indifferent, (c) better than most, (d) higher in place, quality, etc

**supply** *v* (a) to provide, (b) to fill, satisfy

**support** *v* (a) to keep, (b) to take sides with, (c) to hold up

**sure** *adj* (a) certain, (b) confident, (c) reliable

**surely** *adv* undoubtedly, with certainty

**surf** *n* the foam of the sea splashing on the shore

**surface** *n* (a) the outside of a thing, (b) outside appearance

**surgeon** *n* a doctor who performs operations



surgeon

**surly** *adj* rude and bad-tempered

**surname** *n* the family name of a person

**surplus** *n* an amount left over

**surprise** (1) *n* amazement (2) *v* to astonish

**surrender** *v* (a) to give up completely, (b) to give in

**surround** *v* to enclose on all sides

**survive** *v* (a) to remain alive, (b) to outlive

**suspect** *v* (a) to guess, (b) to believe to be guilty, (c) to distrust

**suspense** *n* anxiety or uncertainty about a result

**swagger** *v* to walk or behave in a conceited way

**swamp** *n* wet, spongy land, a marsh

**swarm** *n* (a) a cluster of insects or birds, (b) a number of bees which leave a hive to form other colony



swarm

**sway** *v* (a) to swing, (b) to lean or bend

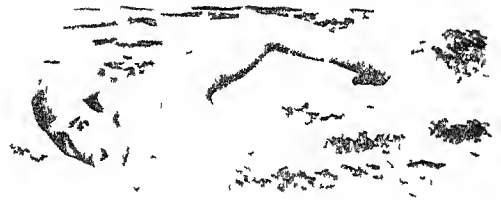
**swear** *v* (a) to curse (b) to promise on oath, (c) to take an oath

**sweat** *n* moisture given off from the skin, perspiration

**sweet** *adj* (a) tasting like sugar, (b) not sour, (c) melodious, (d) fragrant

**swift** (1) *adj* very fast (2) *n* a bird with long wings

**swim** *v* to move in water, using arms, legs, fins, tail



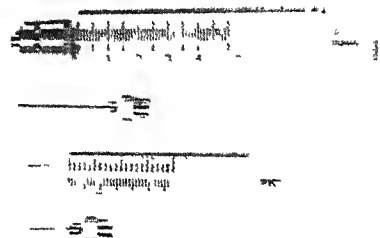
swim

**swing** *v* (a) to sway like a pendulum, (b) to move with a to-and-fro motion

**switch** (1) *n* (a) a device to make and break electrical connections, (b) a flexible twig or whip (2) *v* (a) to change, (b) to turn off or on

**sycamore** *n* a large maple tree of Europe and Asia

**symptom** *n* (a) a sign, (b) a change in the body that indicates disease



symptom

**syringe** *n* an instrument to inject or spray liquids

**syrup** *n* a sweet, thick liquid



## The 20th letter of the alphabet

**table** *n* (a) a piece of furniture with a smooth flat top, (b) facts or figures in the form of a list

**tablet** *n* (a) a flat cake of medicine or drugs, (b) a small slab with an inscription



tablet(s)

**tackle** (1) *v* (a) to try to do, (b) to grapple with (2) *n* (a) ropes and pulleys to hoist weights, (b) a ship's rigging

**tadpole** *n* a young frog or toad before it loses its tail



tadpole

**tail** *n* (a) the growth extending from an animal's rear end (b) the rear part of anything

**take** *v* (a) to do make (b) to get have

**tale** *n* a story

**talent** *n* special ability and skill

**talk** (1) *v* (a) to speak, (b) to discuss (2) *n* (a) conversation, (b) discussion, (c) rumour

**talkative** *adj* fond of talking

**tall** *adj* of more than average height

**tallow** *n* fat melted down to make soap and candles

**talon** *n* the claw of a bird of prey

**tambourine** *n* a small drum with only one striking side and with metal discs around the edge



tambourine

**tame** *adj* (a) domesticated (b) not wild

**tangerine** *n* a small orange with a loose rind

**tangle** *n* (a) a confused mass (b) a muddle

**tank** *n* (a) an artificial container (b) an armoured vehicle moving on caterpillar tracks

**tap** *n* (a) a light blow (b) a device to turn water on or off

**tape** *n* (a) a narrow band of material (b) a strip of material for measuring

**taper** *n* a thin wax candle

**tar** *n* a dark, sticky liquid distilled from wood or coal

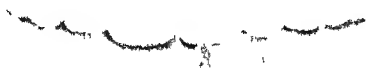
**target** *n* a mark to aim at



target

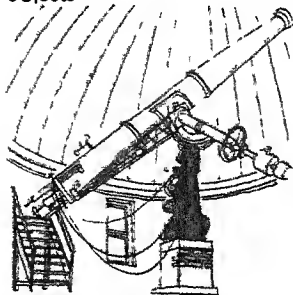


**tart** *n* a small fruit pie or pastry  
**tassel** *n* a hanging ornament of threads or strings, fastened to a curtain, cap, etc  
**taste** *n* (a) the sense by which flavour is learned, (b) a flavour  
**tattoo** *v* to mark the skin with permanent patterns by pricking it and rubbing in colouring matter  
**taunt** *v* to insult, jeer at, ridicule  
**tavern** *n* an inn  
**tax** (1) *n* a charge on citizens to provide money for state expenses (2) *v* (a) to impose a tax on, (b) to cause a strain on  
**teach** *v* (a) to impart knowledge, (b) to give lessons, (c) to instruct  
**teak** *n* (a) a tree of South East Asia, (b) its heavy hard wood used for shipbuilding and furniture  
**team** *n* (a) two or more horses or oxen harnessed together, (b) a side of players in a game, (c) a group of people who work together  
**tear** (1) *v* (a) to pull apart by force, (b) to rush (2) *n* (a) something produced by tearing, (b) a drop of liquid that falls from the eye  
**tease** *v* to annoy in a joking way  
**technical** *adj* (a) specialized, (b) of an art, business, craft, or science  
**tedious** *adj* tiresome and boring  
**teenager** *n* a boy or girl aged from thirteen to nineteen  
**teeth** *n* more than one tooth



teeth

**telegram** *n* a message sent by telegraph  
**telephone** *n* an instrument to send voices over a distance by electricity  
**telescope** *n* an instrument to view distant objects



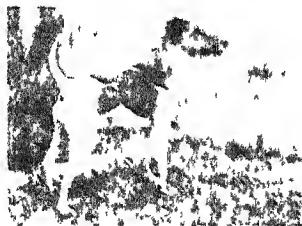
telescope

**tell** *v* (a) to give an account of, (b) to order, (c) to inform (d) to make known, (e) to say (f) to betray a secret  
**temper** *n* (a) anger (b) disposition, (c) frame of mind  
**tempest** *n* a violent storm  
**temple** *n* a building for worship



temple

**temporary** *adj* lasting only a short time  
**tenant** *n* a person who pays rent for the use of a piece of land, building, or room  
**tender** *adj* (a) easily hurt, (b) having love, (c) delicate, (d) not tough  
**tense** (1) *adj* (a) stretched tight, (b) strained (2) *n* the form of a verb indicating time of action  
**terminus** *n* a station at the end of a railway line or bus route  
**terrace** *n* (a) a raised level space, (b) a row of houses  
**terrible** *adj* (a) dreadful, (b) hard to bear  
**terrier** *n* a small pet dog



terrier

**terrify** *v* to frighten very much  
**terror** *n* fright fear  
**test** (1) *n* a trial of a person's or thing's qualities (2) *v* to make a test of, put to a test  
**textile** *n* a fabric made by weaving  
**than** *conj* introducing the second part of a comparison  
**thank** *v* to express gratitude to  
**that** (1) *adj* and *pion* indicating the person or thing mentioned (2) *conj* introducing a clause stating what is said  
**thatch** *n* a roof covering made of straw or rushes



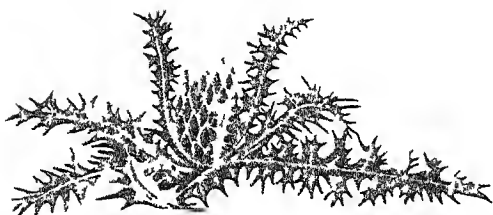


**thaw** *v* to melt  
**theatre** *n* a building in which plays are acted  
**theft** *n* stealing  
**then** *adv* (a) accordingly, (b) after that (c) at that time  
**there** *adv* (a) to that place, (b) in or at that place  
**thermometer** *n* an instrument for measuring temperature It usually consists of a glass tube containing alcohol or mercury  
**thick** *adj* (a) not thin or slender (b) dense crowded  
**thigh** *n* the part of the leg between the knee and hip  
**thimble** *n* a metal cap to protect the finger in sewing



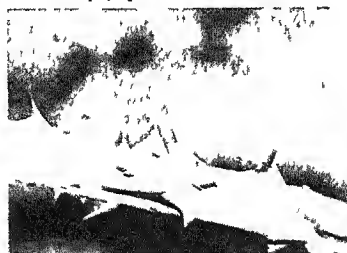
thimble

**thin** *adj* (a) not thick, deep or broad, (b) sparse, (c) lacking in strength or richness, (d) flimsy  
**thing** *n* (a) whatever exists, (b) belongings (c) an event or deed  
**think** *v* (a) to be of the opinion, (b) to consider (c) to reflect, (d) to form in the mind  
**third** (1) *adj* next after the second (2) *n* one of three equal parts  
**thistle** *n* a plant with purple flowers and prickly leaves



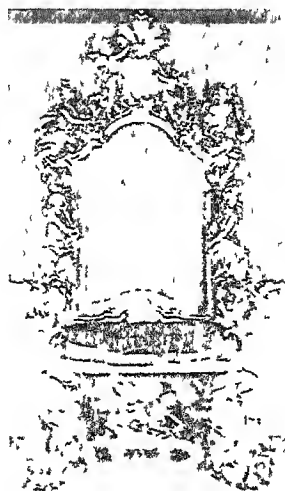
thistle

**thorn** *n* a sharply pointed branch on a plant



thorn

**thought** (1) *n* (a) use of the mind (b) reflection (2) past tense and past participle of *think*  
**thousand** *n* ten hundreds, one thousand units or objects  
**thread** *n* (a) a length of cotton, (b) anything like this  
**threaten** *v* to warn  
**three** (1) *adj* one more than two (2) *n* three units or objects  
**thresh** *v* to beat grain from straw  
**threw** past tense of *throw*  
**thrice** *adv* three times  
**throb** *v* to beat fast or hard, pulsate  
**throne** *n* the chair used by a king, bishop, etc



throne

**throw** *v* to fling or cast with the arm  
**thrust** *v* (a) to shove, (b) to stab  
**thunder** *n* (a) the sound that follows lightning, (b) any similar sound  
**ticket** *n* (a) a label, (b) a piece of paper that gives a special right  
**tickle** *v* to touch lightly so as to make a person laugh and wriggle  
**tide** *n* the daily rise and fall of the sea caused by the attraction of the moon and sun  
**tidy** (1) *adj* neat and orderly (2) *v* to put in order  
**tie** (1) *v* (a) to fasten, as with a cord, (b) to form into a knot or bow (2) *n* a necktie  
**tile** (1) *n* a piece of baked clay or other materials used for roofs, floors, walls, etc (2) *v* to cover with tiles  
**till** (1) *n* a drawer for money, as used in a shop (2) *v* to cultivate (3) *prep* up to, as late as (4) *conj* up to the time when  
**tilt** (1) *v* to make slope (2) *n* a sloping position  
**timber** *n* (a) wood for building, (b) woods, forest



**time** (1) *n* (a) an exact moment in a day, (b) an occasion, (c) a suitable moment (2) *v* (a) to record the speed of, (b) to choose the right time for, (c) to measure the time of

**timid** *adj* lacking courage or self-confidence

**tin** *n* (a) a white light metal, (b) an iron container coated with tin

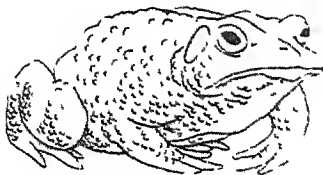
**tip** *n* (a) useful information given to a person privately, (b) a small present of money, (c) a slight tilting push, (d) a pointed or rounded end

**tissue** *n* very thin paper used for wrapping or as a handkerchief, a group of cells

**title** *n* (a) a term showing a person's rank or office, (b) the name of a book, song, etc

**to** (1) *prep* (a) as far as, (b) in the direction of (2) *adv* in or to the required position

**toad** *n* a frog-like animal that lives on land but breeds in water



toad

**toast** *n* (a) sliced bread browned by heating, (b) a drinking together to wish good health to a person

**today** *adv* and *n* (on) this day

**together** *adv* (a) at the same time, (b) in company

**toil** (1) *v* to work hard (2) *n* hard, difficult work

**told** past tense and past participle of *tell*

**tolerate** *v* (a) to permit, (b) to put up with

**tomorrow** (1) *n* the day after today (2) *adv* on the day after today

**tone** *n* (a) a shade of colour, (b) quality of sound

**tongs** *n* an instrument to grip and lift things

**tonic** *n* a medicine that restores good health

**too** *adv* (a) exceedingly, (b) as well, (c) in addition

**took** past tense of *take*

**tool** *n* an object with which people can do work

**tooth** *n* (a) one of the bony projections inside the mouth for biting and chewing

**top** *n* (a) the highest part of anything, (b) a child's toy that spins on its point

**topaz** *n* a precious stone, usually orange-yellow

**topple** *v* (a) to fall forward through being top-heavy, (b) to overturn

**torch** *n* a light carried in the hand It can be a burning stick or an electric lamp

**torment** *n* suffering or anguish, distress

**tornado** *n* a violent, whirling wind

**torrent** *n* (a) a downpour, (b) a rushing stream, (c) a rapid flow

**tortoise** *n* a slow-moving animal covered by a shell

**toss** *v* (a) to lift with a sudden motion, (b) throw with a quick motion, (c) to roll about with a to and fro motion

**total** (1) *adj* (a) entire, (b) complete (2) the whole

**touch** (1) *v* to feel with the fingers or hand (2) *n* (a) the sense of feeling, (b) an act of touching

**tough** *adj* (a) hard to break or separate (b) difficult

**tour** (1) *n* a trip (2) *v* to go on a tour

**tow** *v* to pull something along behind, by rope or chain

**towards** *prep* in the direction of

**towel** *n* a cloth for drying anything wet

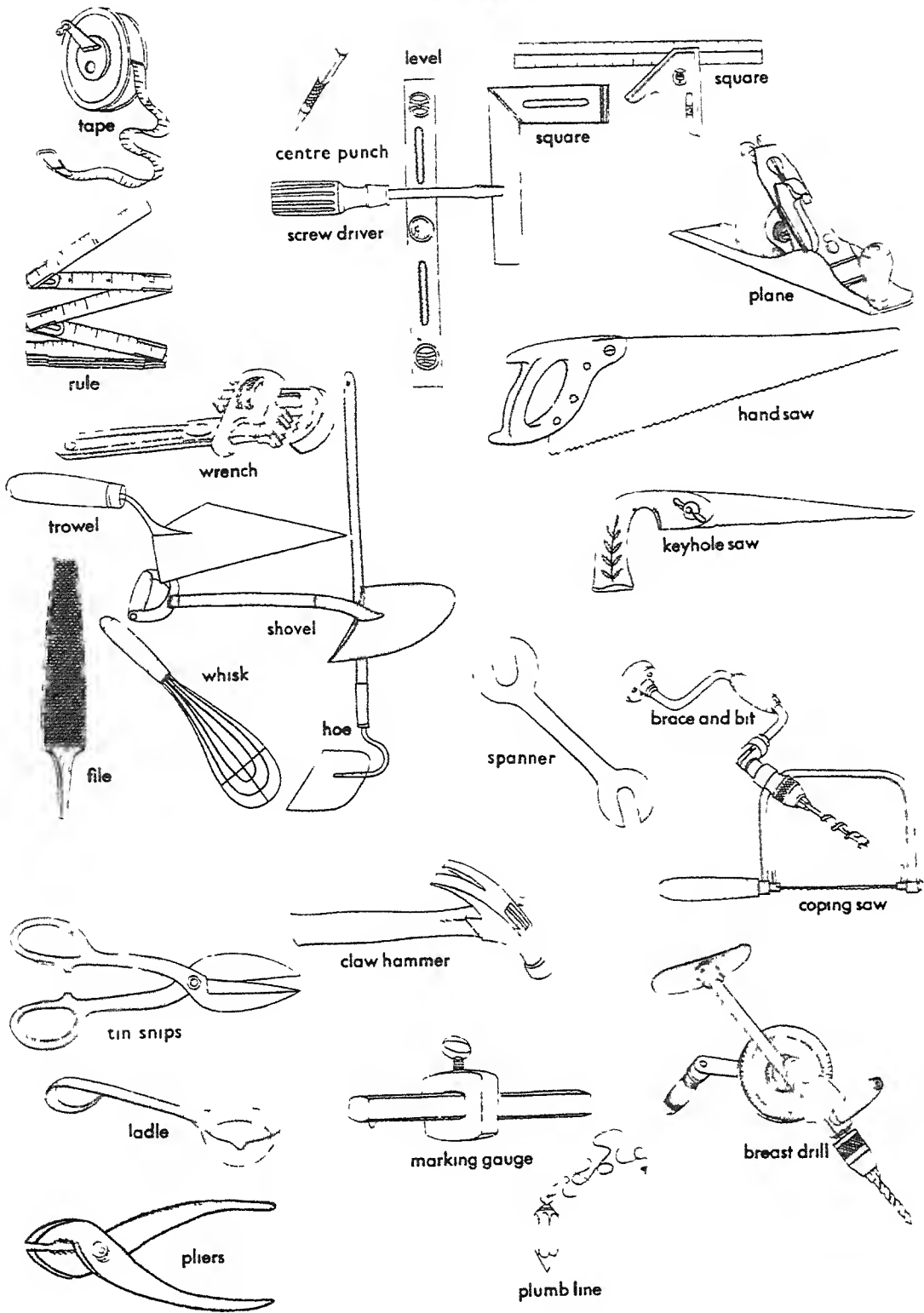
**tower** *n* a tall building or structure



tower

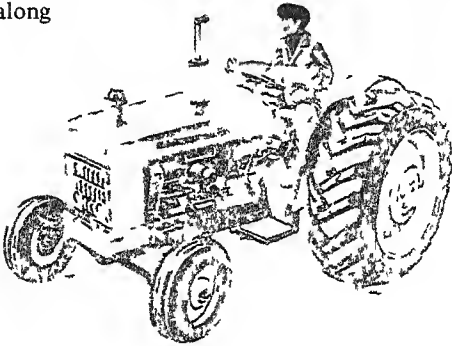


# TOOLS



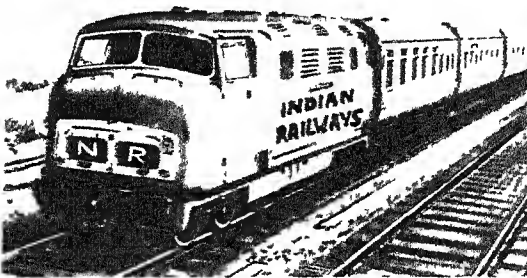


**town** *n* an inhabited place larger than a village and smaller than a city  
**toy** *n* a thing with which a child plays  
**track** *n* (a) a path or trail, (b) a railway line  
**tractor** *n* a motor vehicle to pull something along



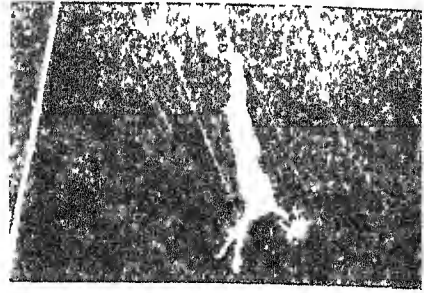
tractor

**trade** *n* (a) a person's work, (b) commerce, (c) a particular branch of commerce, (d) an exchange  
**tradition** *n* (a) the handing down of customs and beliefs from one generation to another, (b) a custom or belief that is thus handed down  
**traffic** *n* the coming and going of persons and vehicles  
**tragedy** *n* (a) a play that ends unhappily, (b) a tragic event  
**tram** *n* a railway engine with coaches or wagons attached to it



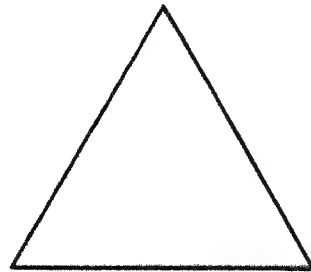
train

**traitor** *n* a person who betrays  
**transfer** *v* to move from one place to another or from one owner to another  
**translate** *v* to change words from one language into another  
**transparent** *adj* clear enough to be seen through  
**transport** (1) *v* to move from one place to another (2) *n* (a) carriage, (b) a vehicle used for transporting  
**trap** (1) *n* (a) a device for catching animals, snare, (b) something by which a person may be caught or deceived (2) *v* to catch in a trap



trapeze

**trapeze** *n* a swing used by gymnasts acrobats  
**travel** *v* (a) to journey, (b) to pass, transmitted  
**treasure** *n* a thing of great value, rich money  
**treasurer** *n* a person in charge of money as in a society  
**treat** (1) *v* (a) to deal with, (b) to pay entertainment of someone, (c) to use medicine, (d) to behave towards (2) *n* something that gives pleasure  
**tree** *n* a large plant with a trunk, branches and leaves  
**tremble** *v* to shake with excitement, fear or cold, quiver  
**tremendous** *adj* very large or great  
**trench** *n* a long narrow ditch  
**trial** *n* (a) the hearing of a lawsuit, (b) temporary use to test, (c) something that causes worry  
**triangle** *n* a figure with three sides and three angles



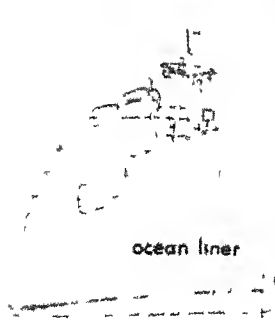
triangle

**tribe** *n* plants, animals or people of the same stock  
**trick** (1) *n* (a) something done to cheat, deceive, (b) a prank (c) a habit, (d) a knavery (2) *v* to cheat  
**trickle** *v* to fall or run in drops  
**trifle** *n* (a) something of little value, importance, (b) a small amount  
**trigger** *n* the catch on a gun that is pressed to fire it  
**trinket** *n* a small ornament as a brooch





# MODES OF TRANSPORTATION



ocean liner



sailing boat



aeroplane



raft



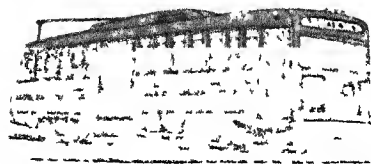
umiak



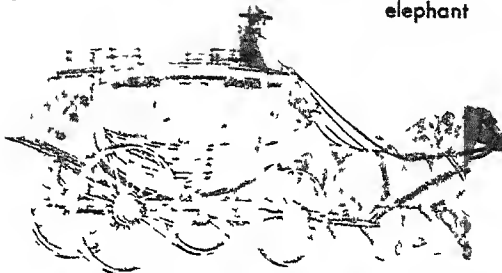
llama



elephant



tramcar



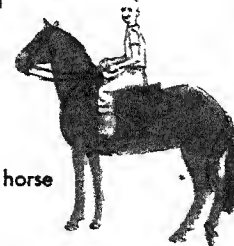
stagecoach



camel



sleigh



horse



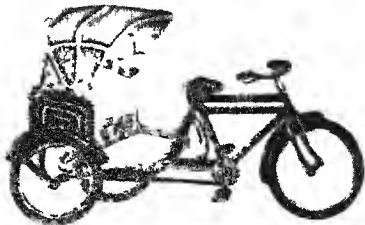
outrigger canoe



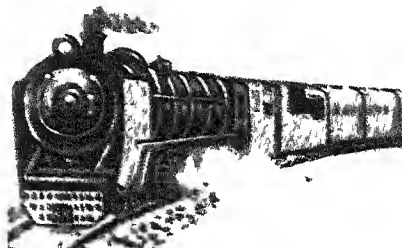
helicopter



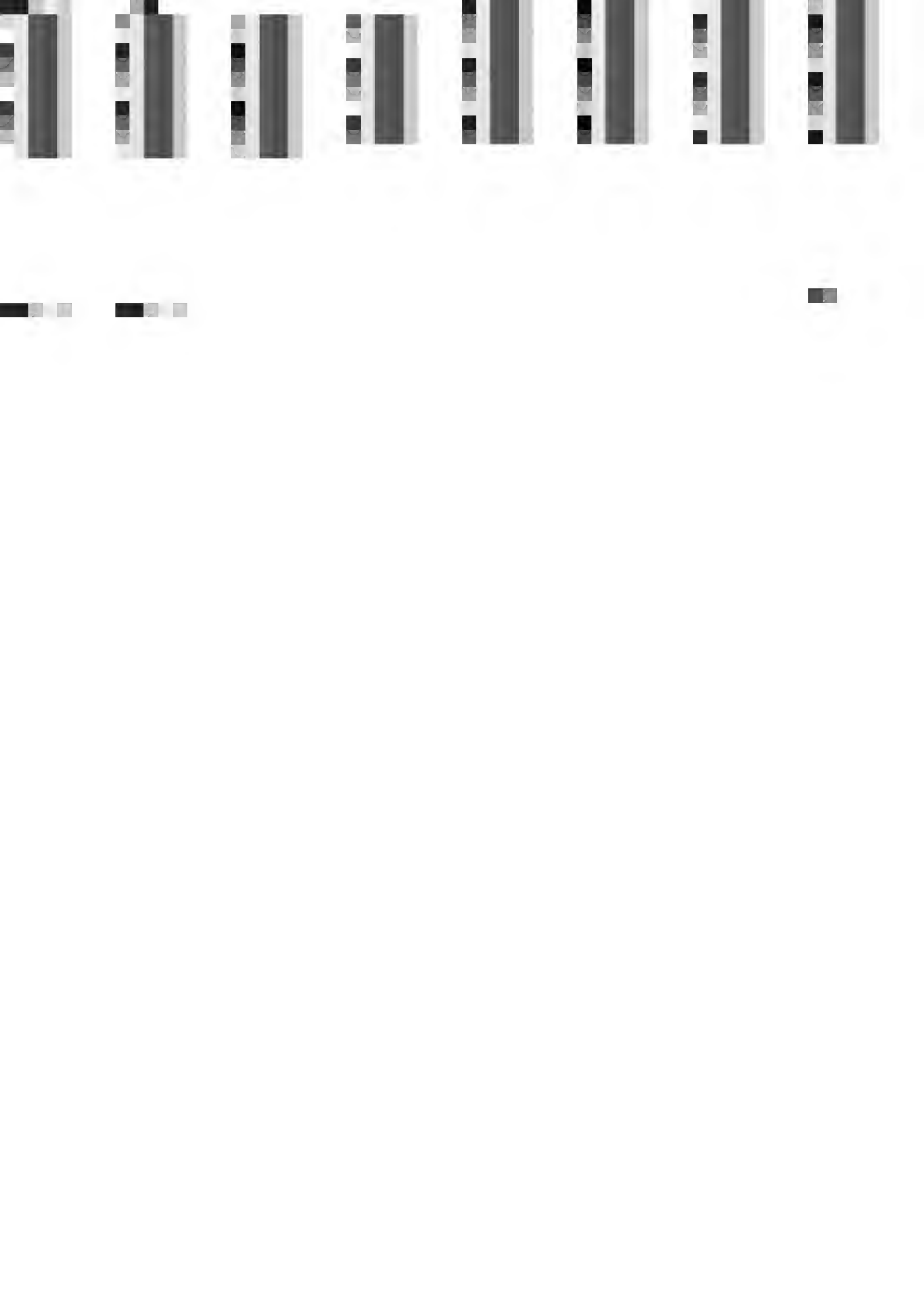
wheelbarrow

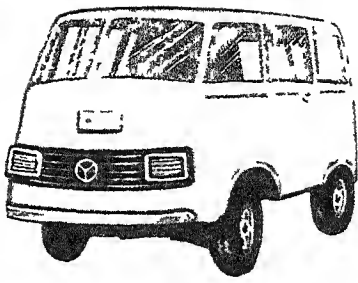


cycle rickshaw

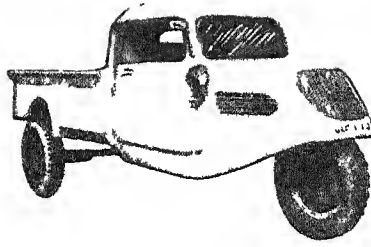


train

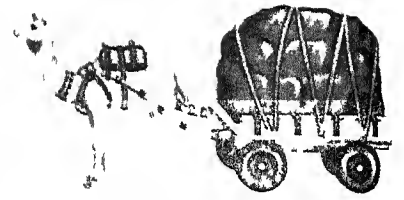




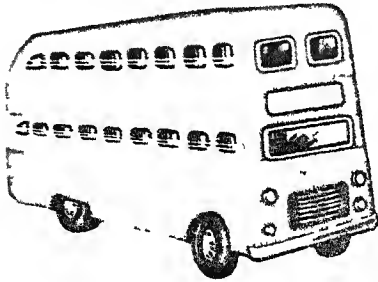
van



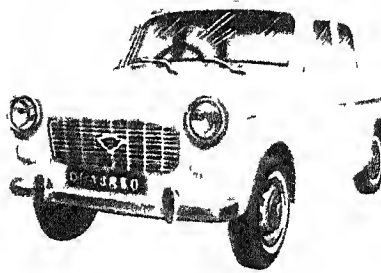
tempo



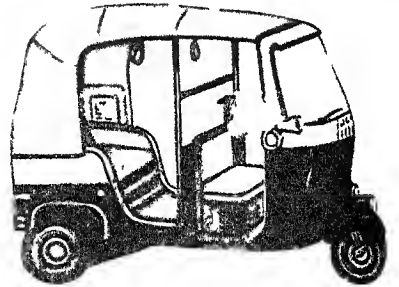
camel cart



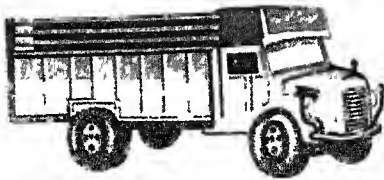
double decker bus



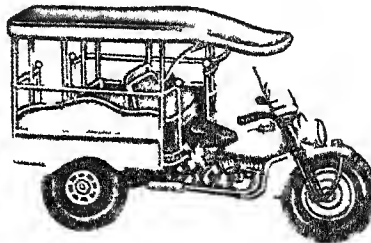
motor car



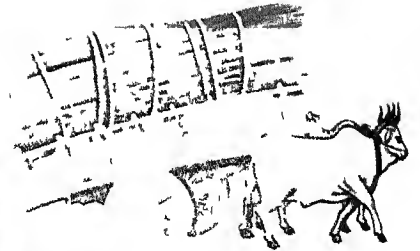
auto rickshaw



truck



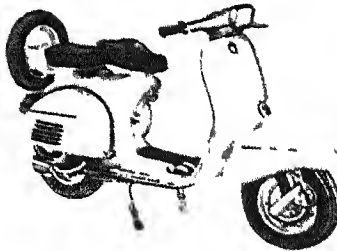
motor rickshaw



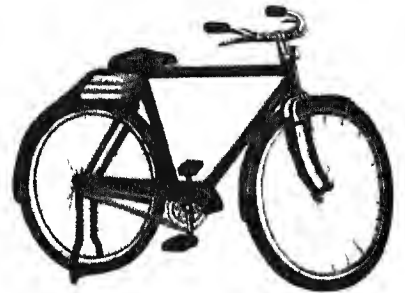
bullock cart



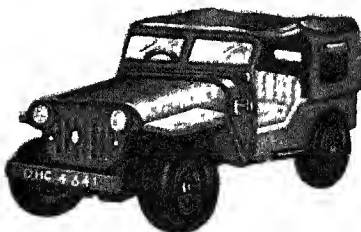
tonga



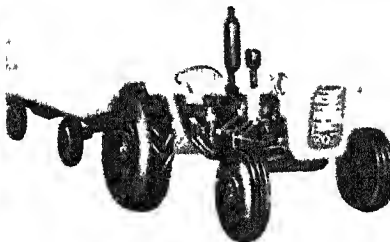
scooter



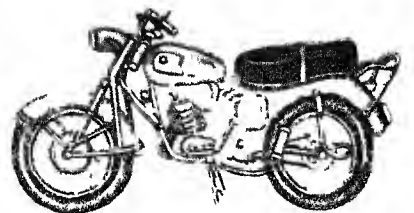
cycle



jeep



tractor



motor cycle



# TREES



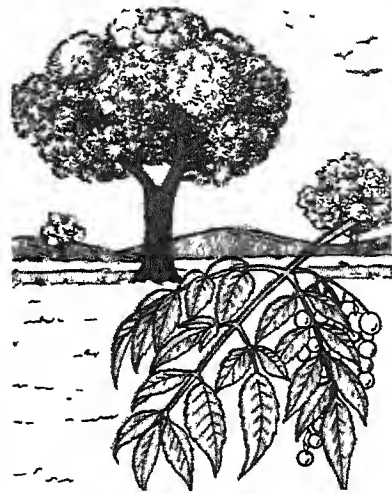
mango



peepal



banyan



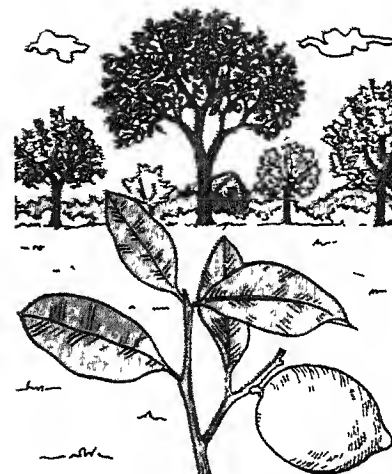
margosa



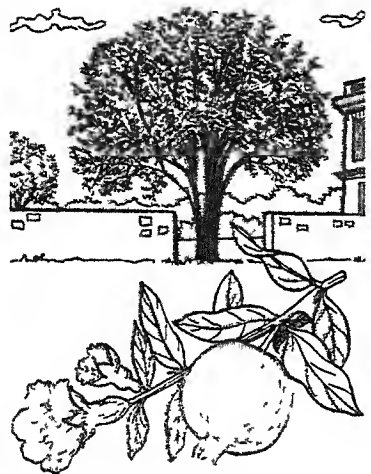
blackberry



mulberry



lemon



pomegranate



sheesham

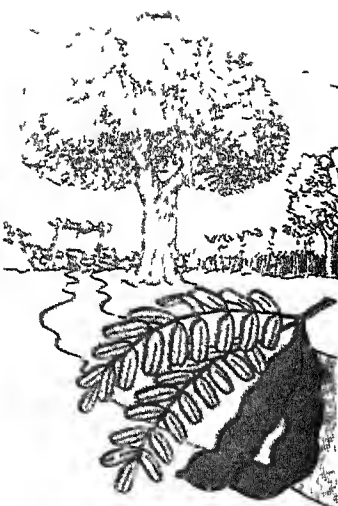




pear



date



tamarind



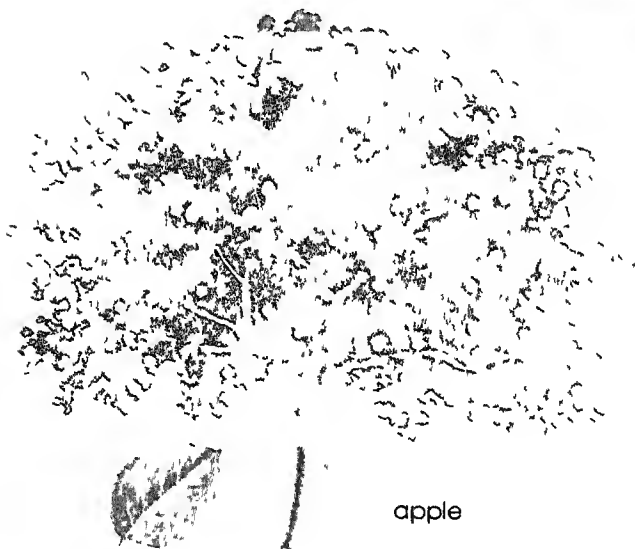
papaya



guava



banana



apple





**trip** (1) *v* (a) to walk quickly and lightly, (b) to make a mistake, (c) to stumble, (d) to dance quickly and lightly (2) *n* a journey  
**tripod** *n* a stand that rests on three legs  
**triumph** *n* a victory, success  
**trivial** *adj* unimportant  
**troop** *n* an assembly of people  
**troops** *n* an armed force, soldiers  
**trophy** *n* a memento of success or victory  
**tropics** *n* the very hot region north and south of the Equator bounded by the Tropic of Cancer and Tropic of Capricorn  
**trot** *n* (a) a gait of horses, (b) a pace between a walk and a run  
**trouble** *n* (a) something that causes distress, (b) annoyance, (c) inconvenience, (d) a state of ill health  
**trout** *n* a freshwater fish, related to the salmon  
**truant** *n* a child who stays away from school without permission  
**truck** *n* a vehicle to carry heavy goods  
**true** *adj* (a) faithful, (b) rightful (c) genuine, (d) sincere, (e) accurate  
**trumpet** *n* a tube-shaped wind instrument



trumpet

**trunk** *n* (a) the main part of a tree, (b) the body apart from the arms, head and legs, (c) a box or chest, (d) the long flexible nose of an elephant  
**trust** (1) *n* confidence that another person can be depended on (2) *v* (a) to hope, (b) to give into the care of, (c) to treat as reliable  
**truth** *n* (a) an accepted fact, (b) agreement with facts  
**try** *v* (a) to test, (b) to attempt, experiment with  
**tub** *n* a wooden vessel or container to wash or bathe in  
**tube** *n* (a) a long, round hollow pipe, (b) a container  
**tuft** *n* a cluster of grass, threads, hair, etc  
**tug** *n* (a) a sharp pull, (b) a small steamboat used to pull larger boats  
**tumbler** *n* a drinking glass  
**tune** *n* (a) a melody, (b) the right pitch  
**tunic** *n* a garment reaching to the hips  
**tunnel** *n* an underground passage  
**turban** *n* a head-dress for men consisting of a long scarf coiled round the head

**turf** *n* short grass with matted roots  
**turkey** *n* a large bird native of America, the flesh of such a bird



**turn** (1) *v* (a) to move round, (b) to change from one side to another, (c) to change or be changed (2) *n* (a) the act or process of turning, (b) a change of direction  
**turpentine** *n* an oily fluid from pine trees used in paint  
**turquoise** *n* a blue or green precious stone  
**turtle** *n* a sea animal with a horny shell  
**tusk** *n* a long tooth that sticks out of the mouth Elephants and wild boars have *tusks*  
**tutor** *n* a private teacher  
**tweezers** *n* small pincers to grip and pull  
**twelve** *adj* ten and two  
**twenty** *adj* twice ten  
**twice** *adv* (a) doubly (b) two times  
**twilight** *n* the half-light from the sky just after sunset or before sunrise  
**twin** *n* one of two babies born at the same birth  
**twine** (1) *n* a strong string (2) *v* (a) to twist together, (b) to wind or coil  
**twist** *v* (a) to take a curved course (b) to bend, (c) to distort, (d) to pull out of shape (e) to wind things around one another  
**two** *adj* one and one  
**type** *n* a kind or sort  
**typewriter** *n* a machine on which words are typed  
**typhoon** *n* a tropical cyclone or violent storm of the China seas  
**tyrant** *n* a cruel ruler or master



## The 21st letter of the alphabet

**ugly** *adj* unpleasant to look at  
**ulcer** *n* a sore that discharges pus



umbrella

**umbrella** a folding shelter to hold up, against rain or sun

**umpire** a judge in some games *a cricket, tennis or netball umpire*



umpire

**un** a prefix that means *not*

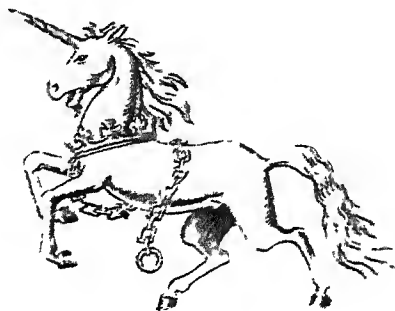
**uncle** *n* (a) the brother of one's father or mother, (b) the husband of one's aunt

**under** *adv* in or to a lower place or position

**understand** *v* to get the meaning of

**undo** *v* to unfasten

**unicorn** *n* a horse-like animal with one horn



unicorn



uniform

**uniform** *n* a dress worn by the members of the same organization

**universal** *adj* (a) used among all, (b) present everywhere

**university** *n* a place of higher learning where degrees are awarded to successful students

**unless** *conj* if not, except for

**until** *prep* up to, up to the time of

**up** (1) *adv* to or in a higher place, value, etc

(2) *prep* to or at a higher end or part of

**upon** *prep* on

**urban** *adj* having to do with a city

**urge** *v* to argue earnestly, entreat

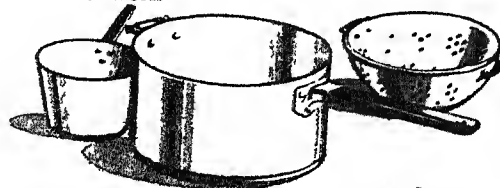
**urgent** *adj* needing immediate attention

**us** *pron* the form of the word *we* used as the object of a verb

**use** *v* to employ for a purpose

**usual** *adj* customary

**utensil** *n* something used for a particular kind of work



utensil



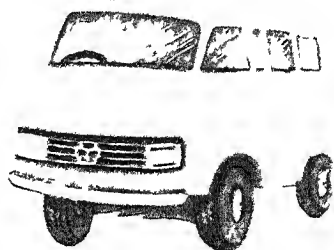
## The 22nd letter of the alphabet

**vacant** *adj* not filled or occupied, empty  
**vacation** *n* (a) a holiday, (b) a period of freedom from school work  
**vacuum** *n* (a) an empty space, (b) a space inside a sealed vessel from which air has been drawn A *vacuum cleaner* sucks up dust  
**vagabond** *n* a person who wanders from place to place, a tramp  
**vague** *adj* not clear a *vague* shape  
**vain** *adj* (a) conceited, (b) of no use, futile,  
**valley** *n* low land surrounded by hills or mountains



valley

**valour** *n* bravery, especially in battle  
**valuable** *adj* having value or worth  
**value** (1) *n* worth (2) *v* to estimate the value of  
**van** *n* a large covered vehicle



van

**vanish** *v* to pass from sight suddenly  
**vanity** *n* too much pride in oneself  
**variety** *n* (a) a particular kind, (b) different kinds, a varied assortment, (c) a mixture  
**varnish** *n* a liquid which dries and forms a hard glossy coating

**vary** *v* (a) to change, (b) to differ These sweets *vary* in taste  
**veal** *n* the flesh of a calf used as meat  
**vegetable** (1) *adj* of or from plants *vegetable* fibre (2) *n* a plant, especially one grown for food, as the bean  
**vegetarian** *n* a person who eats vegetables but does not eat meat  
**vehicle** *n* any kind of conveyance, as a cart or a motor-car  
**vein** *n* (a) a tube that carries blood back to the heart, (b) a branching rib of a leaf  
**velvet** *n* a fabric with a thick, dense pile on one side  
**vengeance** *n* (a) punishment on a wrongdoer, (b) revenge  
**venison** *n* the flesh of a deer used as food  
**verandah** *n* a covered passage along the outside of a house Also spelled *veranda*  
**verb** *n* a doing word *Be, come, do* and *eat* are all verbs  
**verse** *n* (a) poetry, (b) a numbered division of a chapter in the Bible  
**vertical** *adj* straight upward, at right angles with the horizon  
**vessel** *n* (a) a container as a cup or bowl, (b) a large boat, ship  
**vex** *v* (a) to annoy, (b) to distress, trouble  
**viaduct** *n* a bridge to carry a road or railway across a valley, low ground, etc



viaduct

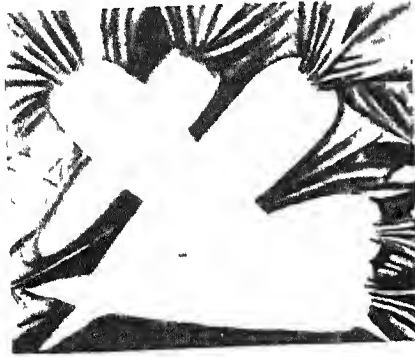
**vicar** *n* a clergyman in charge of a parish  
 A vicar's house is called a *vicarage*  
**vice** *n* (a) a bad habit, (b) wickedness  
**vicious** *adj* (a) spiteful, (b) wicked, (c) having bad habits A *vicious* dog  
**victim** *n* (a) a person or animal killed as a sacrifice, (b) a person who is injured or suffers misfortune The *victim* of an accident  
**view** *n* (a) a field of vision, (b) a survey, (c) sight  
**vigorous** *adj* (a) strong, (b) active, energetic  
**villa** *n* a large, elegant house in the country



# VEGETABLES



frenchbean



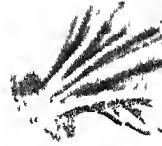
radish



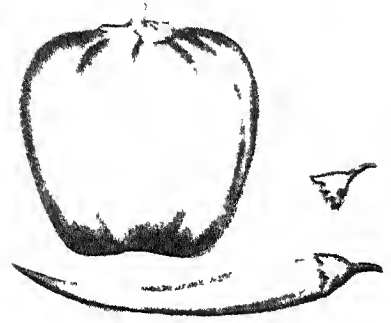
tinda



cauliflower



turnip



capsicum, chilli



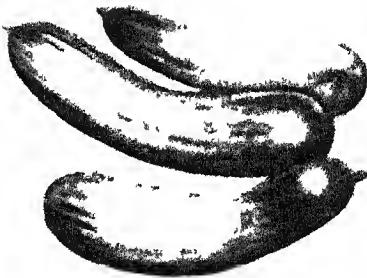
brinjal



lady's finger



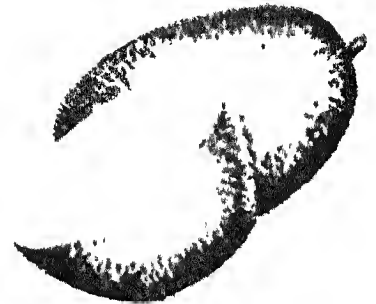
cabbage



cucumber



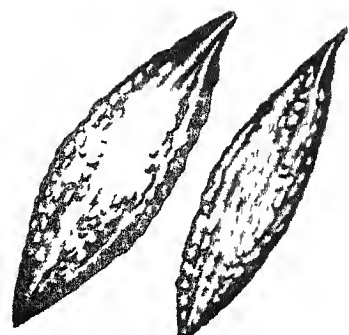
ginger



jack-fruit







charratis



potato



onion



lemon



esculent-root



carrot



tomato



pumpkin



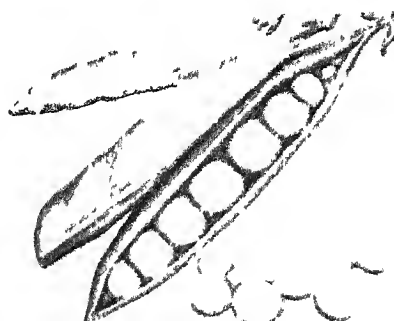
ridye-gourd



gourd



beet



peas





village

**village** *n* a group of houses in the country, smaller than a town

**villain** *n* a bad person, rascal, rogue

**vine** *n* (a) a plant that bears grapes, a grape-vine, (b) a plant that climbs or trails along the ground



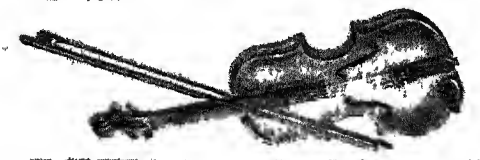
vine

**vinegar** *n* a sour liquid used for flavouring and preserving foods

**vineyard** *n* a place where grape-vines are grown

**violence** *n* (a) the harmful use of force, (b) energy, active force

**violin** *n* a 4-stringed musical instrument played with a bow



violin

**viper** *n* a poisonous snake with two large fangs

**virtuous** *adj* having or showing goodness or purity

**visible** *adj* capable of being seen

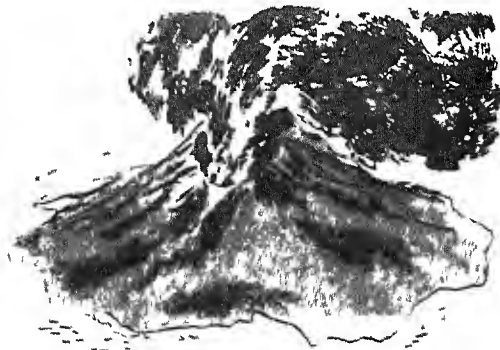
**visit** (1) *v* (a) to go or come to see, (b) to stay with as a guest (2) *n* an act of visiting

**vivid** *adj* (a) bright, (b) lively vigorous, (c) clear A vivid memory

**vocabulary** *n* (a) a list of words with definitions, (b) the stock of words used by a person

**voice** *n* the sound uttered by the mouth

**volcano** *n* cone-shaped mountain formed from lava ejected from a hole in the earth



volcano

**volume** *n* (a) a single bound book, (b) a mass



volume

**voluntary** *adj* done of one's own free will

**volunteer** *n* a person who offers his services of his own free will

**vomit** *v* to throw up what has been eaten through the mouth

**vote** *n* a wish expressed in a ballot

**vow** *n* a solemn promise, pledge

**voyage** *n* a long journey, especially by sea

**vulgar** *adj* (a) low and coarse, (b) ordinary, common

**vulture** *n* a large, ugly bird which eats the dead

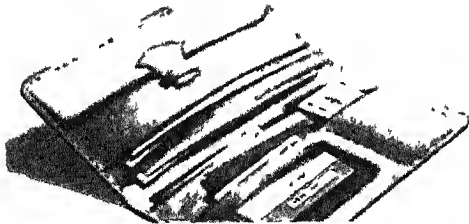


vulture



## The 23rd letter of the alphabet

**waddle** *v* to walk like a duck, swaying from side to side  
**wade** *v* to walk through water or mud  
**wafer** *n* a very thin biscuit  
**wag** *v* to shake or wave to and fro  
**wage** *n* money paid to people who work, pay (usually plural *wages*)  
**waggon, wagon** *n* a four wheeled vehicle, especially one to carry heavy loads  
**wait** *v* (a) to serve food, etc at table, (b) to pause, (c) to remain until someone comes or something happens  
**waiter** *n* a man who serves meals at tables  
**wake** *v* (a) to cease to sleep, (b) to be awake  
**walk** (1) *v* to go on foot (2) *n* (a) a footpath (b) a distance to walk  
**wall** *n* a structure to enclose, support or divide



wallet

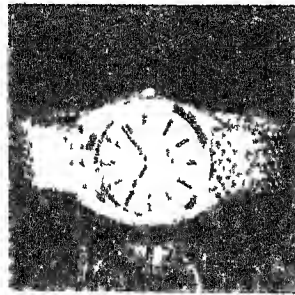
**wallet** *n* a flat case for carrying money and personal papers  
**walnut** *n* (a) a nut-bearing tree, (b) the wood or nut of this tree



walnut

**wander** *v* (a) to move about aimlessly, (b) to roam, (c) to stray  
**want** *v* (a) to lack, need, (b) to wish for  
**war** (1) *n* armed conflict between nations (2) *v* to fight  
**wardrobe** *n* (a) stock of clothes, (b) a closet where clothes are kept  
**warehouse** *n* building for storing goods

**warm** *adj* (a) moderately hot (b) having a feeling of heat (c) affectionate A warm welcome, (d) giving off heat  
**warn** *v* to put on guard, caution  
**warrior** *n* soldier especially an experienced fighter  
**wary** *adj* cautious and careful  
**was** a form of verb to be showing past time I was late yesterday  
**wasp** *n* a winged insect with a poisonous sting and a black and yellow striped body  
**watch** (1) *v* (a) to be on the lookout Watch for snakes, (b) to look at, to keep one's eyes on Watch television (2) *n* a small time-piece worn on the wrist or carried in a pocket



watch

**water** *n* the liquid that falls as rain, and forms rivers, lakes and seas (2) *v* (a) to add water to, (b) to wet with water  
**waterproof** *adj* that which will not let water through  
**wax** *n* (a) a yellow substance made by bees to construct honeycomb, (b) any substance like this  
**way** *n* (a) a manner of behaving, (b) a direction, route (c) a plan, (d) a road



way



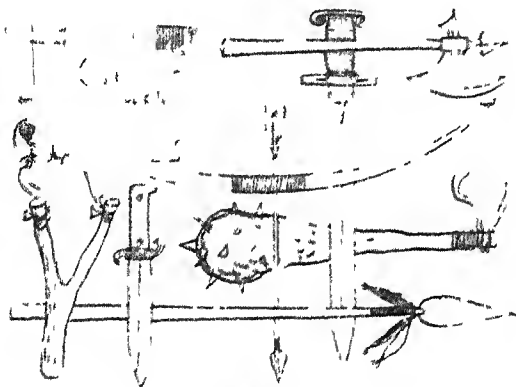
**we** *pron* plural of *I*

**weak** *adj* (a) not strong, feeble, (b) unsound

That's a *weak* argument

**wealth** *n* (a) riches, (b) an abundance large quantity

**weapon** *n* any instrument used in fighting as a club, arrow or sword



**weapon**

**wear** *v* to have on the body, to be dressed in

**weasel** *n* a small slender animal that eats birds and rats

**weather** *n* the condition of atmosphere in a particular region in regard to temperature rainfall, etc

**weave** *v* to form a fabric by interlacing strips or threads *Weave* a rug

**web** *n* (a) a woven fabric, (b) a cobweb spun by a spider, (c) the skin joining the toes of some birds and animals, as ducks and bats



**web**

**wedding** *n* a marriage ceremony

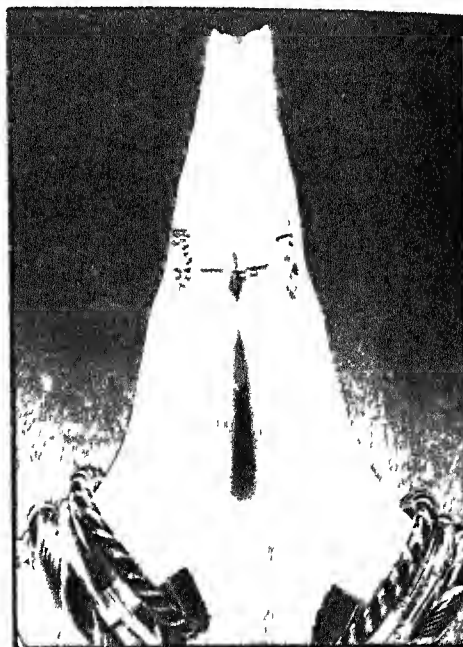
**weed** *n* a useless wild plant that grows in a garden

**week** *n* a period of seven days

**weep** *v* to cry

**weigh** *v* (a) to find out how heavy something is, (b) to have weight I *weigh* 100 pounds

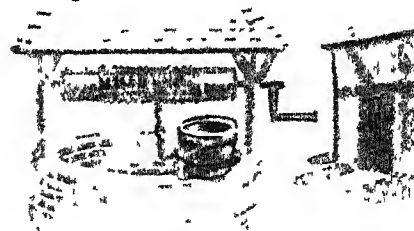
**weight** *n* (a) how heavy a thing is, (b) a load, (c) a heavy body, (d) a piece of metal etc of known heaviness used in weighing something else



**welcome**

**welcome** (1) *n* a friendly greeting (2) *v* to receive with pleasure

**well** (1) *n* a hole sunk in the earth to obtain water, oil or gas (2) *v* to gush out, flow (3) *adv* properly, with reason (4) *adj* (a) satisfactory All is *well*, (b) in good health I feel *well* again



**well**

**went** past tense of *go* I *went* to a dance yesterday

**were** past tense of *are*

**west** *n* the part of the horizon where the sun sets It is one of the four main points of the compass, and the opposite of *east*

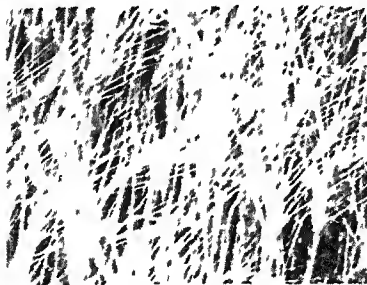
**whale** *n* a large fish-like animal that lives in the sea

**wharf** *n* a platform where ships can be loaded and unloaded, dock, quay

**what** *pron* which kind of thing







wheat

**wheat** *n* a cultivated grass with grain from which flour is made

**wheel** *n* (a) a circular frame that turns on a central axis, (b) anything that looks like or works like a wheel A spinning *wheel*



wheel

**when** (1) *adv* at what time *When* will you do it? (2) *conj* (a) considering that, although, (b) at whatever time He always becomes confused *when* he must answer quickly, (c) at the time that I wasn't there *when* it happened, (3) *pron* what time, which time

**whence** *adv* (a) from what place, (b) from what source, cause, etc

**where** (1) *adv* in what place *where* are you? (2) *pron* the place in or at which This is the place *where* she was born

**wherever** *adv* in or to what place

**whether** *conj* (a) if, either *Whether* right or wrong, that is what I intend to do

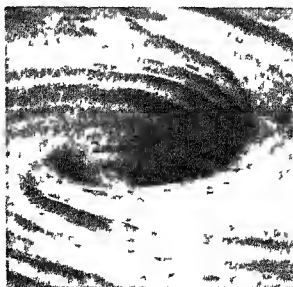
**which** (1) *pron* (a) a thing that, (b) that The bicycle pump *which* I have is no good (c) what one *Which* do you want? (2) *adj* what thing or things

**whiff** *n* (a) a puff of air (b) an odour a *whiff* of perfume

**whimper** *v* to cry in a broken way *whine*

**whine** *v* to make a long-drawn complaining cry

**whip** (1) *n* a stick with a lash tied to it (2) *v* (a) to beat with a whip (b) to beat to a froth to *whip* cream



whirlpool

**whirlpool** *n* a circular whirl of water in a river or the sea

**whirlwind** *n* a violent wind that moves rapidly round and round

**whisper** (1) *n* a low voice or sound (2) *v* to speak with a low voice

**whistle** *v* to make a high sound by forcing the air through the nearly-closed lips



whistle

**white** *n* (a) a white colour opposite of black, (b) the clear part of an egg

**whither** *adv* and *conj* to what place?

**who** *pron* (a) what person or persons *Who* has seen my book? (b) that

**whole** (1) *adj* complete a *whole* collection (2) *n* (a) something which is whole, (b) the total amount

**wholesome** *adj* (a) healthy, (b) beneficial

**whom** *pron* the form of the word *who* used as the object of a preposition or a verb For *whom* are you doing this?

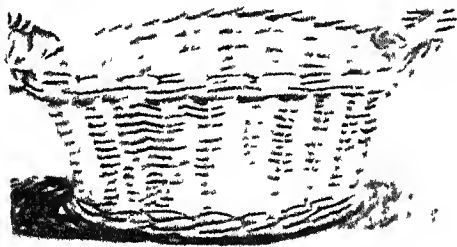
**whoop** *n* (1) (a) a loud shout, (b) the sound made by someone suffering from whooping cough (2) *v* (a) to shout loudly, (b) to make a whooping noise

**whose** *pron* the possessive form of *who* or *which*

**why** *adv* for what reason? *Why* did you do it?



**wicked** *adj* (a) sinful, (b) dangerous, vicious  
**wicker** *n* pliant twigs used for making baskets and chairs



wicker

**wide** *adj* broad, with sides far apart A wide street  
**widow** *n* a woman whose husband has died  
**wield** *v* to exercise or use The mayor *wields* authority  
**wife** *n* a woman who is married to a man  
**wig** *n* a covering of hair or a material resembling hair worn on the head  
**wigwam** *n* a tent or hut for Red Indians made of poles covered with hide or bark



wigwam

**wild** *adj* (a) violent A *wild* storm, (b) uncultivated A *wild* flower, (c) not tamed A *wild* animal  
**will** *n* (a) a desire or wish What is your *will*? (b) the power to decide, (c) a written direction stating to whom a person's possessions are to be given, after his death *Will* is also a verb meaning *am going to*, *am willing to*, *can*, *must*, etc  
**willing** *adj* (a) voluntary, (b) ready and eager  
**willow** *n* a tree with catkins and tough pliable branches The branches are used for making furniture  
**wily** *adj* cunning and crafty, sly  
**win** *v* (a) to gain in a contest, (b) to persuade

**wind** *v* (a) to wrap round an object, (b) to wind up, as a watch  
**wind** *n* a movement of air  
**windmill** *n* a mill in which the machinery is moved by a wheel which is turned by wind



windmill

**window** *n* an opening in a wall, usually filled with glass, to admit air and light  
**wing** *n* (a) a limb of a bird, bat or insect, enabling it to fly, (b) something resembling a wing in shape or use  
**wink** *v* (a) to close and open the eyelids rapidly, (b) to twinkle



wink

**winter** *n* the season between autumn and spring the last season of the year  
**wipe** *v* to clean or dry by rubbing to *wipe* the table  
**wire** *n* metal drawn out to resemble cord or thread



wire

**wise** *adj* (a) having good sense and good judgement a *wise* decision, (b) informed, learned, having knowledge  
**wish** *v* (a) to have a desire for I *wish* I had a new bicycle, (b) to hope for  
**witch** *n* a woman who is supposed to have magic powers, sorceress  
**with** *prep* (a) on the side of, (b) by means of, (c) in the company of  
**with** *v* to make or become dry and shrivelled  
**within** *adv* (a) inside, (b) indoors  
**without** (1) *adv* outside (2) *prep* (a) on the outside of, (b) lacking We are *without* food



**witness** *n* a person who has seen something happen and can testify to it  
**wizard** *n* (a) a magician, sorcerer, (b) a conjurer, skilled performer  
**wolf** *n* a fierce wild animal related to the dog  
**woman** (1) *n* an adult human female (2) *adj* female a *woman* doctor Plural *women*  
**wonder** (1) *n* great astonishment (2) *v* (a) to be curious to know I *wonder* where she has gone, (b) to feel surprise, marvel  
**wonderful** *adj* causing wonder, astonishing



wood

**wood** (1) *n* (a) land covered with growing trees, (b) the hard substance under the bark of trees, (c) trees cut up for use (2) *adj* made of wood  
**wool** *n* the hairy coat of sheep and some other animals



wool

**word** *n* a sound that stands for an idea or the printing and writing that represents this  
**work** *n* (a) use of strength or skill to obtain a result, (b) employment, (c) a task (2) *v* (a) to do work, (b) to cause to work  
**world** *n* (a) the universe, (b) the earth, (c) people in general



**worm** *n* a long, soft-bodied creeping animal without limbs  
**worry** (1) *n* (a) anxiety, (b) something that causes anxiety (2) *v* (a) to feel anxious I *worry* about my school work, (b) to be a trouble to, bother  
**worship** *v* (a) to adore, consider very precious (b) to pay religious homage to, (c) to take part in a religious service  
**worth** (1) *n* (a) excellence (b) value, (c) price (2) *adj* (a) having possessions equal to, (b) of the value of  
**would** past tense of *will*  
**wound** (1) *n* an injury caused by a knife, bullet, etc (2) *v* to hurt, injure  
**wrap** (1) *v* to put a covering all around (2) *n* a shawl or coat  
**wrath** *n* great anger, rage, fury  
**wreath** *n* something twisted into a ring a *wreath* of roses  
**wreck** *n* (a) the destruction of a ship, vehicle, etc, (b) the remains of such destruction  
**wrench** (1) *n* a tool for turning nuts and bolts (2) *v* to pull violently  
**wrestle** *v* to grapple with an opponent and try to throw him down  
**wretch** *n* a miserable or unfortunate person  
**wriggle** *v* to twist or squirm  
**wrinkle** *n* a fold or crease in the skin  
**wrist** *n* the joint between the hand and the arm  
**write** *v* (a) to set down letters or words with pen, pencil, chalk, etc, (b) to set down on paper for others to read, be the author of  
**wrong** *adj* (a) mistaken, (b) wicked, sinful, (c) in a bad state, (d) not right



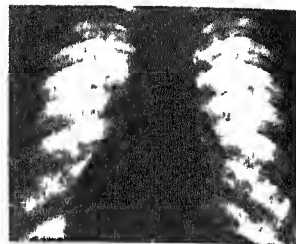
## The 24th letter of the alphabet



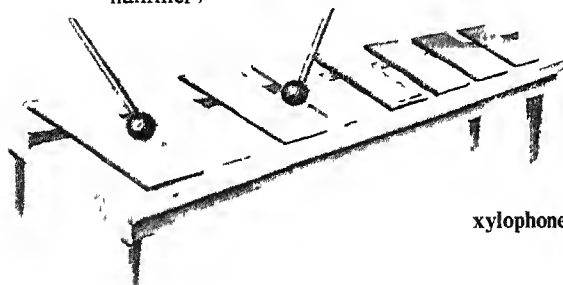
**Xmas** abbreviation for *Christmas*

**X-ray** *n* rays that can pass through solids  
If you break a bone, an *x-ray* photograph  
will show the breakage

X-ray



**xylophone** *n* a musical instrument played by striking a row of wooden bars with wooden hammers



xylophone

## The 25th letter of the alphabet

1538



yacht

**yacht** *n* a sailing boat used for racing or pleasure

**yard** *n* (a) a unit of measurement 3 feet or 36 inches, (b) a piece of enclosed ground, (c) a pole or beam for supporting a sail

**yarn** *n* spun thread for knitting or weaving  
**yawn** *v* to open the mouth wide because one is bored or tired

**year** *n* a period of time equal to twelve months January 1 to December 31

**yearly** *adv* (a) once a year, (b) every year  
**yell** *v* to cry out, shout

**yellow** (1) *n* a colour like gold or ripe lemons  
(2) *adj* of the colour yellow

yellow

**yelp** *v* to utter a sharp bark or cry, as of pain  
Dogs and foxes *yelp*

**yes** *adv* it is so *Yes* expresses agreement or consent It is the opposite of *no*

**yesterday** *n* the day before today

**yet** *adv* (a) but, nevertheless, (b) in addition, (c) up to this time, so far





## The 26th and last letter of the alphabet

zeal *n* eagerness, enthusiasm

zebra *n* an animal like a horse but with black and white stripes

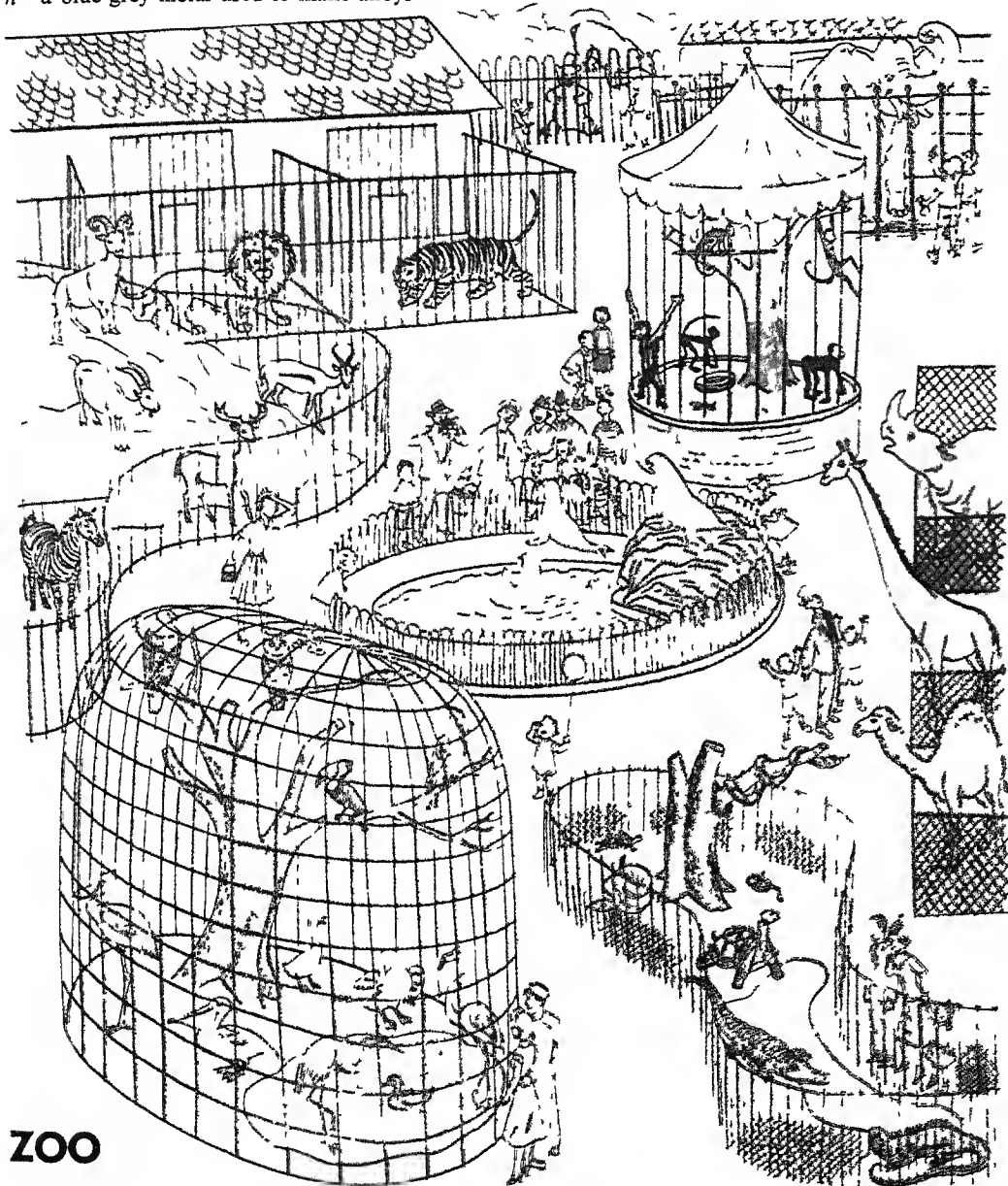
zero *n* nothing, nought, the figure 0

zigzag *adj* with short turns, right and left

zinc *n* a blue-grey metal used to make alloys

zoo *n* a zoological garden, a place where captive wild animals are kept

zoology *n* the study of animals A person skilled in the study of animal life is called a zoologist





## DAYS OF THE WEEK

Number of the Day	English	Indian
1	Sunday	Ravivar, Itvar
2	Monday	Somvar
3	Tuesday	Mangalvar
4	Wednesday	Budhvar
5	Thursday	Brahmaspativar, Guruvar
6	Friday	Shukravar
7	Saturday	Shanivar

### MONTHS IN A YEAR

1	January	31 days
2	February	28 "
3	March	31 "
4	April	30 "
5	May	31 "
6	June	30 "
7	July	31 "
8	August	31 "
9	September	30 "
10	October	31 "
11	November	30 "
12	December	31 "

Thirty Days have September  
April, June and November,  
February has twenty-eight alone,  
And all the rest have thirty-one!  
Except in a leap year, there's the time  
When February's days are twenty-nine

### MEASURES OF TIME

60 Seconds	=1 Minute
60 Minutes	=1 Hour
24 Hours	=1 Day
7 Days	=1 Week
28, 29, 30 or 31 Days	=1 Month
12 Months	=1 Year
365 Days	=1 Year
366 Days	=1 Leap Year
100 Years	=1 Century

### JUBILEE TABLE

1 Year	Anniversary
10 Years	Decade
25 Years	Silver Jubilee
50 Years	Golden Jubilee
60 Years	Diamond Jubilee
75 Years	Radium Jubilee
100 Years	Centenary

## SEASONS OF THE YEAR

Winter   Spring   Summer   Autumn   Rainy



## MEASURES OF CAPACITY

### INDIAN/METRIC

10 Millilitres (ml)	= 1 Centilitre
10 Centilitres	= 1 Decilitre
10 Decilitres	= 1 Litre
(1 litre = 1000 ml)	
10 Litres	= 1 Decalitre
10 Decalitres	= 1 Hectolitre
10 Hectolitres	= 1 Kilolitre

## MATHEMATICAL SYMBOLS

+	1 plus, addition sign 2 positive	○	circle, circumference
-	1 minus, subtraction sign 2 negative	∩	arc of a circle
×	multiplied by	△	triangle
÷	divided by, also indicated by oblique stroke ( $\frac{8}{2}$ ) or horizontal line $\frac{8}{2}$	□	square
=	equals, is equal to	▭	rectangle
≠	is not equal to	▭	parallelogram
≡	is identical with, is congruent to	√	radical sign (ie square root sign)
≈	is approximately equal to	Σ	sum
>	is greater than	∫	integral
<	is less than	∪	union
≠	is not greater than	∩	intersection
≠	is not less than	∈	is a member of, is an element of, belongs to
≤	less than or equal to	⊆	is contained as subclass within
≥	greater than or equal to	⊇	contains as subclass
≅	is isomorphic to	{ }	set braces
·	is to, ratio sign	∅	the empty set
:	as used between ratio		absolute value of, modulus of
∞	infinity	◁	is a normal subgroup of
∝	varies as, proportional to	μ	mean (population)
∴	therefore	σ	standard deviation (population)
∵	since, because	σ̄	mean (sample)
∠	angle	s	standard deviation (sample)
⊥	right angle	π	ratio of circumference of any circle to its diameter
⊥	is perpendicular to	e	base of natural logarithms
	is parallel to	°	degrees of arc or temperature
		'	minutes of arc or time, feet
		"	seconds of arc of time, inches



## NUMERALS

### CARDINAL NUMBERS

1 One  
2 Two  
3 Three  
4 Four  
5 Five  
6 Six  
7 Seven  
8 Eight  
9 Nine  
10 Ten  
11 Eleven  
12 Twelve  
13 Thirteen  
14 Fourteen  
15 Fifteen  
16 Sixteen  
17 Seventeen  
18 Eighteen  
19 Nineteen  
20 Twenty  
21 Twenty-one  
22 Twenty-two  
30 Thirty  
40 Forty  
50 Fifty  
60 Sixty  
70 Seventy  
80 Eighty  
90 Ninety  
100 One/a Hundred

101 a Hundred and One  
200 Two Hundred  
1,000 One/a Thousand  
2,000 Two Thousand  
1,000,000 One/a Million

### ORDINAL NUMBERS

1st First  
2nd Second  
3rd Third  
4th Fourth  
5th Fifth  
6th Sixth  
7th Seventh  
8th Eighth  
9th Ninth  
10th Tenth  
11th Eleventh  
12th Twelfth  
13th Thirteenth  
14th Fourteenth  
15th Fifteenth  
16th Sixteenth  
17th Seventeenth  
18th Eighteenth  
19th Nineteenth  
20th Twentieth  
21st Twenty-first  
22nd Twenty-second  
30th Thirtieth  
40th Fortieth  
50th Fiftieth  
60th Sixtieth  
70th Seventieth  
80th Eightieth  
90th Ninetieth  
100th Hundred

101st Hundred-and-First  
200th Two Hundredth  
1,000th Thousandth  
2,000 Two thousandth  
1,000,000th Millionth

## VULGAR & FRACTION

$1/2$  a Half  
 $1/3$  a Third  
 $2/3$  Two-thirds  
 $1/4$  a quarter  
 $3/4$  Three-quarters  
 $1/5$  a Fifth  
 $2/5$  Two-fifth  
 $15\frac{1}{4}$  Fifteen and a quarter  
 $5/6$  Five-sixths  
 $1/7$  a Seventh  
 $1/10$  a Tenth  
 $1/20$  a Twentieth  
 $1/100$  a Hundredth

## DECIMAL FRACTIONS

0 5 (nought) point five  
0 33 nought point three three  
15 25 fifteen point two five





## ROMAN NUMBERS

Roman numerals are not widely used, but used often enough so you should be able to read or interpret them. Following is a table of Arabic Numerals and their equivalent Roman Numerals.

Table of Roman Numerals

Arabic Numeral	Roman Numeral	Arabic Numeral	Roman Numeral
1	I	50	L
2	II	60	LX
3	III	70	LXX
4	IV	80	LXXX
5	V	90	XC
6	VI	100	C
7	VII	200	CC
8	VIII	300	CCC
9	IX	400	CD
10	X	500	D
11	XI	600	DC
12	XII	700	DCC
13	XIII	800	DCCC
14	XIV	900	CM
15	XV	1,000	M
16	XVI	4,000	MV
17	XVII	5,000	V
18	XVIII	10,000	X
19	XIX	15,000	XV
20	XX	20,000	XX
30	XXX	100,000	C
40	XL	1,000,000	M

The following examples illustrate the use and meaning of Roman Numerals.

1 A Roman Numeral or letter preceding a letter of greater value subtracts from it.

V = 5                      IV = 4  
 L = 50                    XL = 40  
 C = 100                  XC = 90

2 A letter preceding a letter of equal or lesser value adds to it.

V = 5                      VI = 6  
 L = 50                    LX = 60  
 C = 100                  CXI = 111



3 You will quickly, of course, be able to remember and recognize smaller numbers

$$\text{XVI} = 16$$

$$\text{X (10)} + \text{VI (6)} = 16$$

$$\text{XLIV} = 44$$

$$\text{XL (40)} + \text{IV (4)} = 44$$

$$\text{XCI} = 91$$

$$\text{XC (90)} + \text{I (1)} = 91$$

For larger number simply examine the numbers and break it down into its elements and you will readily interpret the number You will be able to recognize the elements or parts by applying rules 1 and 2 given above or by looking at the table of Roman Numerals

$$\text{CDXCIII} = 493$$

$$\text{CD (400)} + \text{XC (90)} + \text{III (3)} = 493$$

$$\text{DCXCIX} = 699$$

$$\text{MDCLXXV} = 1,675$$

$$\text{M (1,000)} + \text{DC (600)} + \text{LXX (70)}$$

$$+ \text{V (5)} = 1,675$$

$$\text{DC (600)} + \text{DC (90)} + \text{IX (9)} = 699$$

4 A bar over a Roman Numeral multiplies it by 1,000

$$\overline{\text{MV}} = 4,000$$

$$\overline{\text{V}} = 5,000$$

$$\overline{\text{XV}} = 15,000$$

$$\overline{\text{XX}} = 20,000$$

## MEASURES OF LENGTH

$$10 \text{ Millimetres} = 1 \text{ Centimetre (cm)}$$

$$10 \text{ Centimetres} = 1 \text{ Decimetre}$$

$$10 \text{ Decimetres} = 1 \text{ Metre}$$

$$(1 \text{ m} = 100 \text{ cm} = 1000 \text{ mm})$$

$$10 \text{ Metres} = 1 \text{ Decametre}$$

$$10 \text{ Decametres} = 1 \text{ Hectometre}$$

$$10 \text{ Hectometres} = 1 \text{ Kilometre}$$

$$(1 \text{ km} = 1000 \text{ m})$$

## MEASUREMENT OF WEIGHT

$$10 \text{ Milligrams (mg)} = 1 \text{ Centigram}$$

$$10 \text{ Centigrams} = 1 \text{ Decigram}$$

$$10 \text{ Decigrams} = 1 \text{ Gram}$$

$$(1 \text{ g} = 1000 \text{ mg})$$

$$10 \text{ Grams} = 1 \text{ Decagram}$$

$$10 \text{ Decagrams} = 1 \text{ Hectogram}$$

$$10 \text{ Hectograms} = 1 \text{ Kilogram}$$

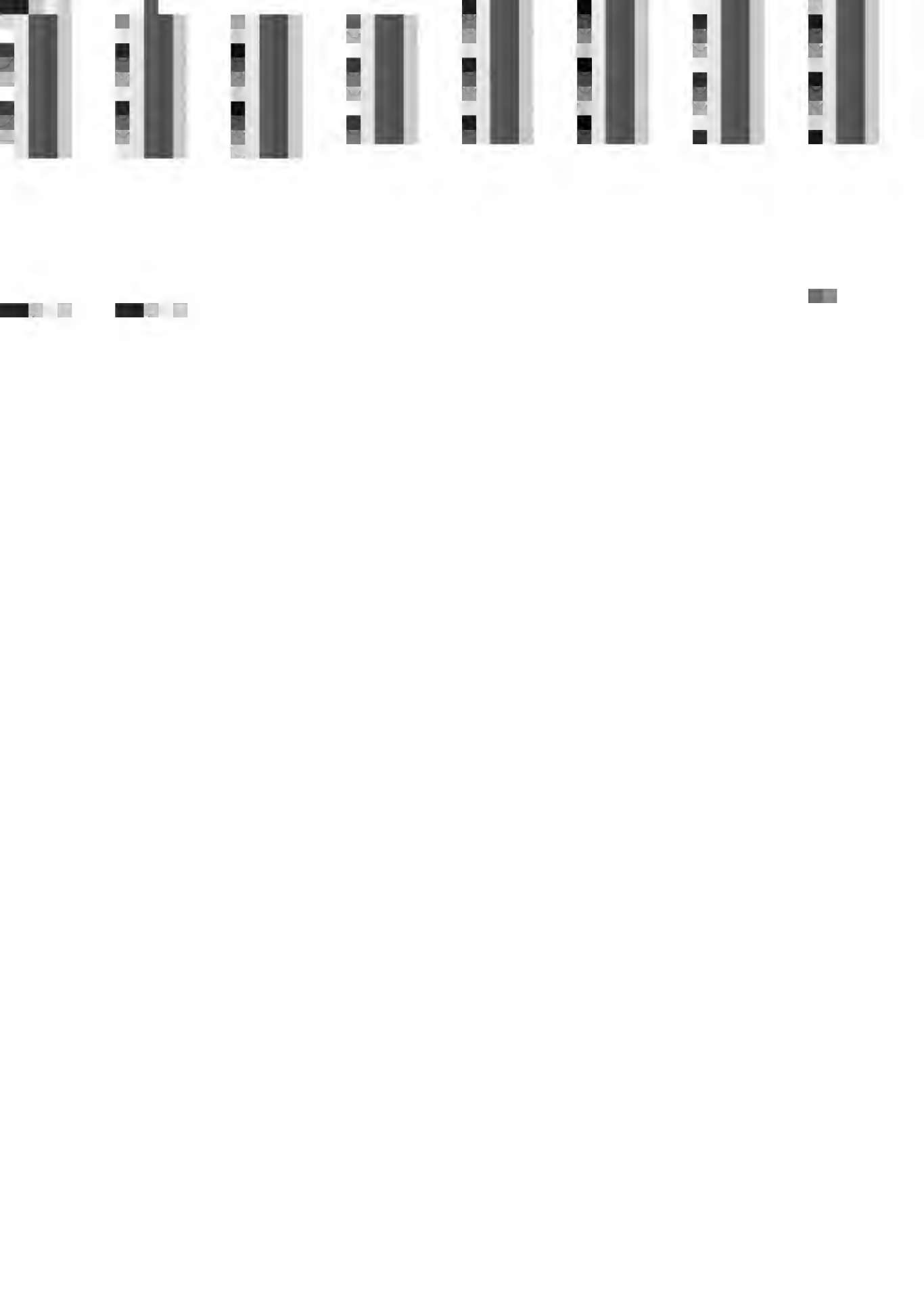
$$(1 \text{ kg} = 1000 \text{ g})$$

$$10 \text{ Kilograms} = 1 \text{ Myriogram}$$

$$10 \text{ Myriograms} = 1 \text{ Quintal}$$

$$10 \text{ Quintals} = 1 \text{ Metric Tonne}$$

$$(1 \text{ tonne} = 1000 \text{ kg})$$



## Rules for the Use of Capital Letters

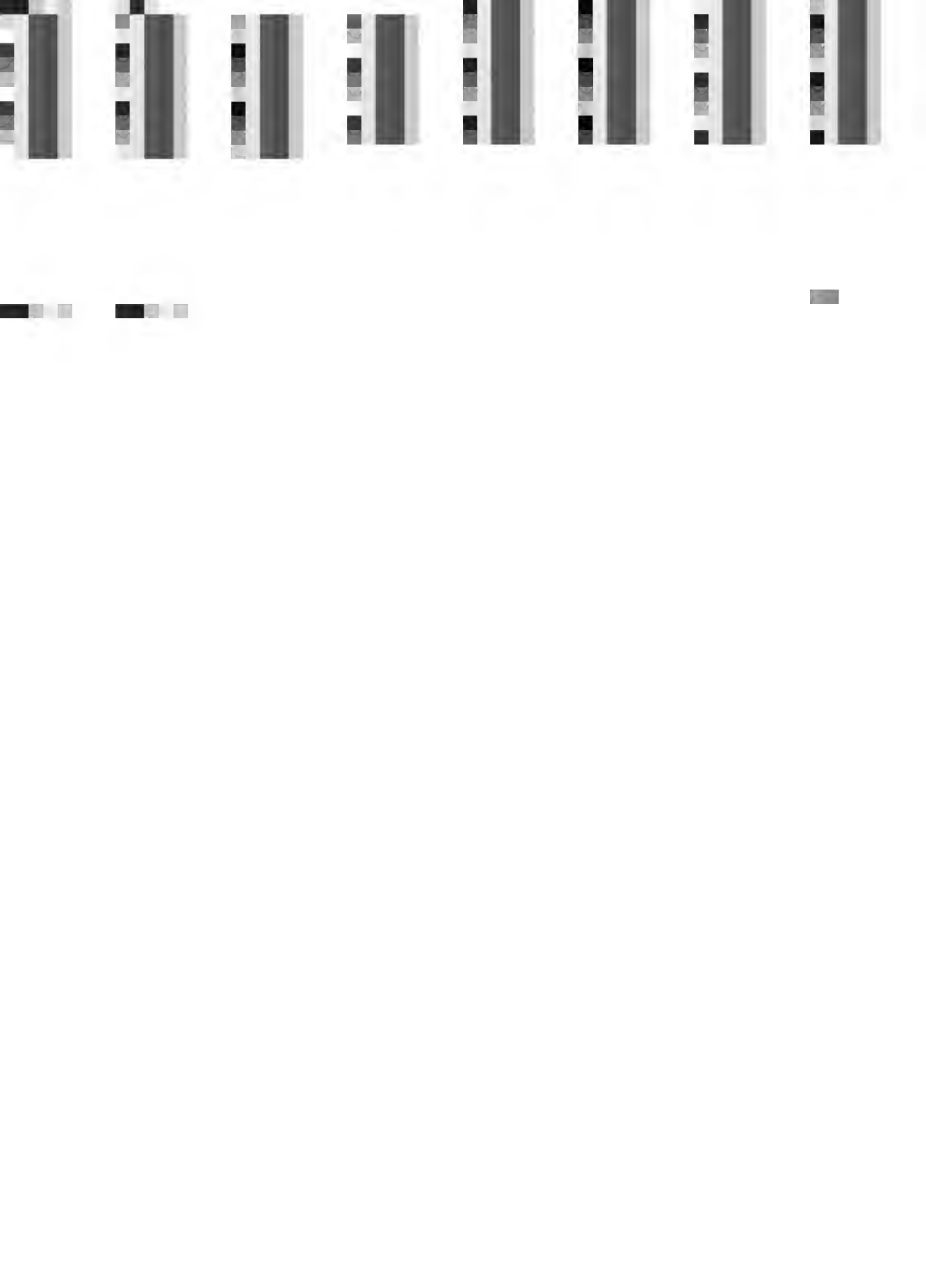
- 1 Capitalize the first word of a sentence  
Your order has been shipped.
- 2 Capitalize the first word of a line of poetry  
"Poems are made by fools like me . . ."
- 3 Capitalize the first word of a direct quotation  
He asked, "Where are the parts?"
- 4 Capitalize proper nouns (names of specific persons, places, or things)  
New York City, Henry Jones, Wall Street, Lake Michigan, Brazil  
Holiday Inn, Mumbai, New Delhi — Rajiv Gandhi
- 5 Capitalize proper adjectives (adjectives formed from proper nouns)  
American / Spanish / Southern / Indian  
Communist / Chinese / Russian
- 6 Capitalize names of specific organisations or institutions  

Northwestern University	Republican Party
American Red Cross	Ford Motor Company
Arora Book Company	ABC Publishers Distributors
- 7 Capitalize days of the weeks, months of the year, holidays, and days of special observance  

Sunday	August
Mother's Day	Easter
Yom Kippur	Holi
Christmas	Dipawali
Feast of the Passover	St Valentine's Day
- 8 Capitalize names of the seasons only if they are personified  

Personified	Season
Spring warm touch	Spring breezes
Winter's icy breath	Winter's snow
- 9 Always capitalize languages but not other school subjects unless they are names of specific courses  

English	Chemistry 101	but chemist
French	Economics 102	economics
Spanish	Composition 200	composition
Hindi		



- 10 Capitalize races, religions, and ethnic groups  
 Negro Catholic Moslem Hindus  
 Eurasian Presbyterian Japanese
- 11 Capitalize references to the Deity and to the titles of holy books  
 God, the Father, the Trinity, the Koran  
 Supreme Being, Genesis, Talmud
- 12 Capitalize titles of people when they are followed by a name  
 President R. Venkat Raman Senator Hutchins  
 Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi Professor Stark  
 Cardinal Wilson Reverend Harmon  
 Doctor Allison
- 13 Capitalize sections of a country, but do not capitalize directions  
 Sections Directions  
 the Midwest I travelled west  
 the Near East The sun rose in the east  
 the South They went south.
- 14 Capitalize titles of works of literature, art and music. However, in such titles do not capitalize short prepositions, articles, and conjunctions unless they are the first word  
 War and Peace Battle Hymn of the Republic  
 The Angelus Beethoven's Fifth Symphony  
 Book of Job The Last of the Mohicans
- 15 Capitalize names of governmental bodies and departments  
 President's Cabinet Civil Service Commission  
 Supreme Court Bureau of the Census  
 United States Senate the Federal Government
- 16 Capitalize words which show family relationships when they are used with a person's name or when they stand unmodified as a substitute for a person's name  
 Aunt Alyce my aunt  
 Grandfather Scott his grandfather  
 I sent a package to Mother. (but: My mother will be there.)
- 17 Capitalize names of definite regions, localities and political divisions  
 the Orient Fourth Precinct  
 the Arctic Circle First Ward (of a city)  
 French Republic Bergen Country County





- 18 Capitalize names of historical events, historical periods and historical documents  
 the Middle Ages  
 World War II  
 Bill of Rights  
 Magna Carta  
 the Crusades  
 Third Amendment
- 19 The names of separate departments of a business may be written with either capital or small letters. Business titles such as president, office manager, superintendent, etc. may be written either way.  
 The Company will pay your expenses  
 (or company)  
 Our President will see you on June 6  
 (or president)  
 Research Department or research department
- 20 The pronoun I should always be capitalized  
 It is I who will go

### Abbreviations

Adm — Admiral  
 A D — Anno Domini  
 Apr — April  
 arith — arithmetic  
 Aug — August  
 ave — avenue  
 B C — before Christ  
 bldg — building  
 Capt — Captain  
 Col — Colonel  
 Co — Company  
 cwt — hundredweight  
 doz — dozen  
 Dr — Doctor  
 e g — for example  
 etc — et cetera  
 (and so forth)  
 Feb — February  
 Fri — Friday  
 ft — foot  
 gal — gallon

Gen — General  
 govt — government  
 hr — hour  
 i e — that is  
 in — inch  
 Jan — January  
 Jul — July  
 Jun — June  
 Lt — Lieutenant  
 lb — pound  
 Mar — March  
 min — minute  
 Mon — Monday  
 Mr — Mister  
 Mrs — Mistress  
 Nov — November  
 Oct — October  
 oz — ounce  
 P S — post script  
 pkg — package  
 P O or p o — post office  
 pt — pint, part

qt — quart  
 ques — question  
 Rd — Road  
 ret or ret'd — returned  
 rgt — regiment  
 Ry — Railway  
 Sat — Saturday  
 Sept — September  
 Sq — Square  
 St — Street  
 Sun — Sunday  
 Thurs or Thur —  
 Thursday  
 Tues or Tue —  
 Tuesday  
 UN — United Nations  
 wk — week  
 Wed — Wednesday  
 Xmas — Christmas  
 yd — yard  
 yr — year



**FAMOUS MOUNTAINS**

	LOCATION	HEIGHT (feet)
Everest	Nepal/Tibet	29,028
K2	Kashmir	28,250
Kanchenjunga	Sikkim	28,208
Nanga Parbat	Kashmir	26,660
Anna purna	Nepal	26,504
Nanda Devi	India	25,645
Kamet	India/Tibet	25,447
Communism Peak	U S S R	24,590
Aconcagua	Argentina	22,834
McKinley	Alaska	20,320
Cotopaxi	Ecuador	19,612
Kilimanjaro	Tanzania	19,340
Eibruz	U S S R	18,526
Popocatepetl	Mexico	17,887
Kenya	Kenya	17,058
Ararat	Turkey	17,000
Ruwenzori	Uganda/ Congolese Republic	16,763
Mont Blanc	France	15,771

**FAMOUS BRIDGES**

	LOCATION	WATERWAY (miles)
Zambesi	Africa	2½
Storstrom	Denmark	2
Tay (Rail)	Scotland	2
Upper Sone	India	1½
Godavari	India	1¾
Forth (Rail)	Scotland	1½
Salazar, Lisbon	Portugal	1¼
Tay (Road)	Scotland	1¼
Forth (Road)	Scotland	1½
Golden Gate, San Francisco	U S A	1½
Hardinge	India	1
Orinoco	Venezuela	1
Severn	England	1
Victoria Jubilee, Montreal	Canada	1
Sydney Harbour	Australia	¾

**FAMOUS RIVERS**

	LOCATION	LENGTH (miles)
Nile	Africa	4,160
Amazon	South America	3,900
Yangtze-Kiang	China	3,400
Congo	Africa	3,000
Mekong	S E Asia	2,800
Ob	U S S R	2,700
Lena	U S S R	2,680
Mackenzie	Canada	2,635
Hwang Ho	China	2,600
Niger	Africa	2,600
Amur	U S S R	2,500
Parana	South America	2,500
Yenisei	U S S R	2,500
Mississippi	U S A	2,340
Volga	U S S R	2,300
Colorado	U S A	2,000
St Lawrence	Canada	2,000
Yukon	Canada	2,000
Brahmaputra	Tibet/India	1,800
Danube	Europe	1,720
Euphrates	Turkey/ Syria/Iraq	1,700
Indus	Tibet/India/Pakistan	1,700
Zambesi	Africa	1,600
Ganges	India	1,560

**FAMOUS VOLCANOES**

	LOCATION	HEIGHT (feet)
Cotopaxi	Ecuador	19,612
Mauna Loa	Hawaii	13,680
Erebus	Antarctica	12,450
Etna	Sicily	10,958
Ruapehu	New Zealand	9,175
Paricutin	Mexico	7,451
Hekia	Iceland	4,892
Vesuvius	Italy	4,190
Stromboli	Italy	3,038
Krakatau	Indonesia	2,667



## FAMOUS LAKES

	LOCATION	AREA (sq m)
Caspian Sea	U S S R	143,550
Superior	Canada/U S A	31,800
Victoria	Africa	26,800
Aral Sea	U S S R	25,300
Huron	Canada/U S A	23,000
Michigan	U S A	22,400
Tanganyika	Africa	12,700
Great Bear	Canada	12,275
Baikal	U S S R	11,780
Nyasa	Africa	11,430
Great Slave	Canada	10,980
Chad	Africa	10,000
Erie	Canada/U S A	9,940
Lodoga	U S S R	7,000
Onega	U S S R	3,800
Titicaca	Bolivia/Peru	3,200

## FAMOUS & LARGEST CITIES

Tokyo	Japan	Djakarta	Indonesia
Shanghai	China	Rio de Janeiro	Brazil
New York	U S A	Seoul	Korea
London,		Leningrad	U S S R
Greater	England	Chicago	U S A
Buenos Aires	Argentina	Berlin (E & W)	Germany
Moscow	U S S R	Mexico City	Mexico
Peking	China	Tientsin	China
Sao Paulo	Brazil	Osaka	Japan
Mumbai	India	Calcutta	India
Cairo	U A R	Tehran	Iran
New Delhi	India	Chennai	India

## NAMES OF OCEANS

Antarctic Arctic  
Atlantic Indian  
Pacific

## NAMES OF THE CONTINENTS

Africa Antarctica Asia Australia  
Europe North America  
South America



# **COUNTRIES, RELATED NOUNS, ADJECTIVES CURRENCIES & CAPITALS**

<b>COUNTRY</b>	<b>NOUN/ ADJECTIVE</b>	<b>CURRENCY UNIT</b>	<b>CAPITAL</b>
Afghanistan	Afghan	afghani	Kabul
Albania	Albanian	lek	Tirana
Algeria	Alegerian	dinar	Algiers
Andorra	Andorran	tranc/peseta	Andorra la Vela
Angola	Angolan	kwanza	Luanda
Argentina	Argentine OR Argentinian	peso	Buenos Aires
Australia	Australian	dollar	Canberra
Austria	Austrian	schilling	Vienna
Bahamas	Bahamian	dollar	Nassau
Bahrain	Bahraini	dinar	Manama
Bangladesh	Bangladeshi	taka	Dacca
Barbados	Barbadian	dollar	Bridgetown
Belgium	Belgian	franc	Brussels
Benin	Beninese	franc	Porto Novo
Bermuda	Bermudan	dollar	Hamilton
Bolivia	Bolivian	peso boliviano	La Paz
Botswana		pula	Gaborone
Brazil	Brazilian	cruzeiro	Brasilia
Bulgaria	Bulgarian	lev	Sofia
Burma	Burmese	kyat	Rangoon
Burundi	Burundian	franc	Bujumbura
Cameroon	Cameroonian	franc	Yaounde
Canada	Canadian	dollar	Ottawa
Central African Rep		franc	Bangui
Chad	Chadian	franc	Ndjamena
Chile	Chilean	peso	Santiago
China	Chinese	yuan	Peking
China (Taiwan)	Chinese	dollar	Taipei
Colombia	Colombian	peso	Bogota
Congo	Congolese	franc	Brazaville
Costa Rica	Costa Rican	colon	San Jose
Cuba	Cuban	peso	Havana
Cyprus	Cypriot	pound	Nicosia
Czechoslovakia	Czech Czechoslovak, OR Czechoslovakian	koruna	Prague
Denmark	Dane, Danish	krone	Copenhagen
Dominica	Dominican	dollar	Roseau
Dominican Rep	Dominican	Peso	Santo Domingo
Ecuador	Ecuadorean	sucre	Quito





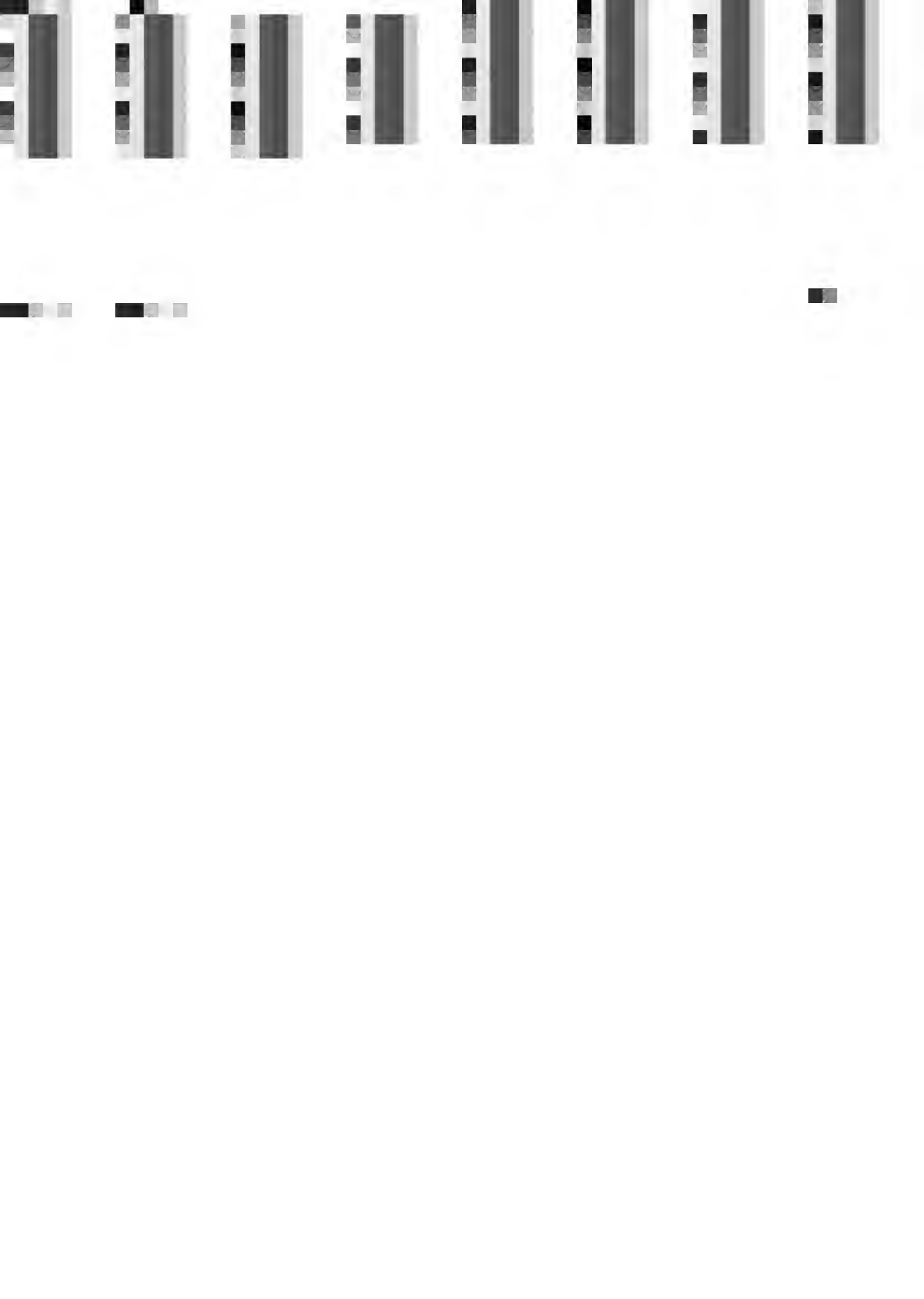
COUNTRY	NOUN/ ADJECTIVE	CURRENCY UNIT	CAPITAL
Egypt	Egyptian	pound	Cairo
El Salvador	Salvadorean	colon	San Salvador
Equatorial Guinea		ekpwele	Malabo
Ethiopia	Ethiopian	birr	Addis Ababa
Fiji	Fijian	dollar	Suva
Finland	Finn, Finnish	markka	Helsinki
France	Frenchman, woman, French	franc	Paris
Gabon	Gabonese	franc	Libreville
Gambia	Gambian	dalas	Banjul
Germany, East	East German	mark	East Berlin
Germany, West	West German	deutschmark	Bonn
Ghana	Ghanian	cedi	Accra
Greece	Greek	drachma	Athens
Grenada	Grenadian	dollar	St. George's
Guatemala	Guatemalan	quetzal	Guatemala city
Guinea	Guinean	franc	Conakry
Guinea-Bissau		Peso	Bissau
Guyana	Guyanese	dollar	Georgetown
Haiti	Haitian	gourde	Port-au-Prince
Honduras	Honduran	lempira	Tegucigalpa
Hungary	Hungarian	forint	Budapest
Iceland	Icelander, Icelandic	krona	Reykjavik
India	Indian	rupee	New Delhi
Indonesia	Indonesian	rupiah	Djakarta
Iran	Iranian	rial	Tehran
Iraq	Iraqi	dinar	Baghdad
Ireland	Irishman	pound	Dublin
Republic of	woman, Irish		
Israel	Israeli	pound	Jerusalem
Italy	Italian	lira	Rome
Jamaica	Jamaican	dollar	Kingston
Japan	Japanese	yen	Tokyo
Jordan	Jordanian	dinar	Amman
Kampuchea	Kampuchean	riel	Phnom Penh
Kenya	Kenyan	shilling	Nairobi
Korea, North	North Korean	won	Pyongyang
Korea, South	South Korean	won	Seoul
Kuwait	Kuwaiti	dinar	Kuwait
Laos	Laotian	kip	Vientiane
Lebanon	Lebanese	pound	Beirut
Lesotho		rand	Maseru



<b>COUNTRY</b>	<b>NOUN/ ADJECTIVE</b>	<b>CURRENCY UNIT</b>	<b>CAPITAL</b>
Liberia	Liberian	dollar	Monrovia
Libya	Libyan	dinar	Tripoli
Liechtenstein		franc	Vaduz
Luxembourg		franc	Luxembourg
Madagascar	Madagascan	franc	Tananarive
Malawi	Malawian	Kwacha	Lilongwe
Malaysia	Malaysian	ringgit	Kuala Lumpur
Mali	Malian	franc	Bamako
Malta	Maltese	pound	Valletta
Mauritania	Mauritanian	ouguiya	Nouakchott
Mauritius	Mauritian	rupee	Port Louis
Mexico	Mexican	peso	Mexico City
Monaco	Monegasque	franc	Monaco
Mongolian People's Rep	Mongolian	tugrik	Ulan Bator
Morocco	Moroccan	dirham	Rabat
Mozambique	Mozambican	escudo	Maputo
Nepal	Nepalese	rupee	Kathmandu
Netherlands	Dutchman, woman Netherlander, Dutch	guilder	Amsterdam
New Zealand	New Zealander	dollar	Wellington
Nicaragua	Nicaraguan	cordoba	Managua
Nigeria	Nigerian	naira - Franc	Lagos
Norway	Norwegian	krone	Oslo
Oman	Omani	rial	Muscat
Pakistan	Pakistani	rupee	Islamabad
Panama	Panamanian	balboa	Panama City
Papua New Guinea	Papuan	kina	Port Moresby
Paraguay	Paraguayan	guarani	Asuncion
Peru	Peruvian	sol	Lima
Philippines	Filipino OR Philippine	peso	Quezon City
Poland	Pole, Polish	zloty	Warsaw
Portugal	Portuguese	escudo	Lisbon
Qatar	Qatari	ryal	Doha
Rumania	Rumanian	leu	Bucharest
Rwanda	Rwandan	franc	Kigali
San Marino	San Marinense OR Sammarinese	lira	San Marino
Saudi Arabia	Saudi Arabian	ryal	Riyadh
Senegal	Senegalese	franc	Dakar
Sierra Leone	Sierra Leonean	leone	Freetown
Singapore	Singaporean	dollar	Singapore



COUNTRY	NOUN/ ADJECTIVE	CURRENCY UNIT	CAPITAL
Somalia	Somalian	shilling	Magadiscio
South Africa	South African	Rand	Cape Town (legislative) Pretoria (administrative)
Spain	Spaniard, Spanish	peseta	Madrid
Sri Lanka	Sri Lankan	rupee	Colombo
Sudan	Sudanese	pound	Khartoum
Surinam	Surinamese	guilder	Paramaribo
Swaziland	Swazi	ililangani	Mbabane
Sweden	Swede, Swedish	krona	Stockholm
Switzerland	Swiss	franc	Bern
Syria	Syrian	pound	Damascus
Tanzania	Tanzanian	shilling	Dar es Salaam
Thailand	Thai	baht	Bangkok
Togo	Togolese	franc	Lome
Tonga	Tongan	pa'anga	Nuku'alofa
Trinidad and Tobago	Trinidadian Tobagan	dollar	Port-of- Spain
Tunisia	Tunisian	dinar	Tunis
Turkey	Turk, Turkish	lira	Ankara
Uganda	Ugandan	shilling	Kampala
Russia	Russian	ruble	Moscow
United Arab Abu Dhabi	Emirates	dirham	Abu Dhabi
United Kingdom USA	British, British American	pound dollar	London Washington, DC
Uruguay	Uruguayan	peso	Montevideo
Venezuela	Venezuelan	bolivar	Caracas
Vietnam	Vietnamese	dong	Hanoi
Western Samoa	Samoan	dollar	Apia
Yemen, People's Democratic Rep	Yemeni	dinar	Aden
Yemen Arab Rep	Yemini	riyal	Sanaa
Yugoslavia	Yugoslav OR Yugoslavian	dinar	Belgrade
Zaire	Zairean	zaire	Kinshasa
Zambia	Zambian	kwacha	Lusaka
Zimbabwe	Zimbabwean	dollar	Harare



**MULTIPLICATION TABLE**

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12
2	4	6	8	10	12	14	16	18	20	22	24
3	6	9	12	15	18	21	24	27	30	33	36
4	8	12	16	20	24	28	32	36	40	44	48
5	10	15	20	25	30	35	40	45	50	55	60
6	12	18	24	30	36	42	48	54	60	66	72
7	14	21	28	35	42	49	56	63	70	77	84
8	16	24	32	40	48	56	64	72	80	88	96
9	18	27	36	45	54	63	72	81	90	99	108
10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80	90	100	110	120
11	22	33	44	55	66	77	88	99	110	121	132
12	24	36	48	60	72	84	96	108	120	132	144





# PUNCTUATION MARKS

Punctuation (derived from the Latin 'punctum', a point) means the right use of putting in POINTS or STOPS in writing

Punctuation marks are essential to make the meaning clear. A writer may use proper words, if his punctuation is faulty he will fail to convey what he wants to say

The Principal Marks of Punctuation are —

1. Full Stop ( . )
2. Comma ( , )
3. Semicolon ( ; )
4. Colon ( : )
5. Mark of Interrogation ( ? )
6. Mark of Exclamation ( ! )
7. Apostrophe ( ' )
8. Inverted Commas ( " " )
9. Hyphen ( - )
10. Dash ( — )
11. Parenthesis or Brackets ( ) , ( )

The subject of Punctuation is somewhat complicated. But with a little effort and regular practice one can learn it with ease. A few guidelines are being given here to help the learner. They are mostly based on practice in British English which is being followed in India and most of the countries of the world

## 1

### FULL STOP

( . )

It represents the greatest pause

1. It is used at the end of all Assertive and Imperative sentences, as,

We were waiting for our turn. (Assertive)

Do one good act everyday. (Imperative)

But it is not used at the end of Interrogative, Exclamatory and Optative sentences

2. It is used after abbreviations and initials, as,

W.H.O., B.B.C., M.L. Khurana

These days full stops are often not used in familiar or very common abbreviations as Mr, Mrs, Dr, etc. and in acronyms that are pronounced as a word rather than a sequence of letters (SAARC, NAM etc)

3. It is used after numberings and letterings, as,

1., 2., 3., A., B., C., etc.



- 4 It is used as a decimal point, as,  
35.50%, 67.25%
- 5 It is also used as a decimal in metric system units of measurement of length, volume and mass etc , as,  
25.75 kg., Rs 62.70
- 5 It is used to show hours and minutes in giving time, as,  
8.15 a.m., 7.25 p.m.,  
But Americans use a colon in place of a full stop, as,  
8:15 a.m.

## 2

### COMMA

( , )

The comma represents the shortest pause

- 1 It is used to separate the words of the same part of speech in the same construction, as,  
Jawahar Lal Nehru was a wise, learned and upright man.
- 2 It is generally not placed before the word preceded by 'and' especially when there are only two words, as,  
Sonia and Mohini are good friends.
- 3 It is used to separate each pair of words connected by 'and', as,  
She searched for her lost child for and near, high and low, in and out.
- 4 It is used after a Nominative Absolute; as,  
The sun having risen, the fog disappeared.
- 5 It is used to separate words or phrases in Apposition, as,  
Mahatma Gandhi, the father of the Nation, is no more.
- 6 It is used to mark off the Nominative of Address or vocative, as,  
Children, do not make a noise.  
Come here, Rani.  
But when the vocative is emphatic we ought to use the Note of Exclamation, as,  
Rascal! You cause of our ruin!
- 7 It is used to separate two or more Adverbs or Adverbial Phrases coming together, as,  
Then, at length, the bargain was struck
- 8 It is used to separate a Participial phrase, provided that the phrase might



be expanded into a sentence and is not used in a merely qualifying sense, as,

Having played tennis, he took tea.

- 9 It is used to separate words, phrases, or clauses, let into the body of a sentence parenthetically and disrupt its smooth flow, as,

The play, on the whole, was not bad.

He is, after all, my brother.

- 10 It is used to indicate the omission of a word, especially a verb, as,

This book is mine; that, yours.

To err is human; to forgive, divine.

- 11 It is used to separate short co-ordinate clauses of a compound sentence, as,

Men may come, and men may go, but world goes on.

When there is a conjunction, the comma is sometimes omitted, as,

Men may come and men may go

- 12 It is used to separate a Noun clause — whether subject or object — preceding the verb, as,

That Netaji Subhash is dead, is not true.

That he would pass the test, no one ever doubted.

- 13 It is used to separate a direct quotation from the rest of the sentence, as,

The teacher said to the boys, "The sun rises in the east."

When the quotation comes at the beginning of a sentence, the comma is put immediately at the end of the quotation before the quotation is closed, as,

"Do come again," he said to me.

"I must warn you," he said, "that this is all wrong."

- 14 It is used before a conjunction that joins two coordinate clauses when the second coordinate clause expresses a new idea, or a contrasted idea, or has a different type of construction, as,

He worked hard, but failed.

- 15 It is used to separate a long subject opening a sentence from the verb, as,

The punishment inflicted upon the student before the whole assembly, was resented by all present there.

- 16 It is used to separate a clause that is not restrictive in meaning, but is co-ordinate with the Principal Clause, as,

Indians, who are generally non-violent, are respected all over the world.

When the Adjective Clause is restrictive in meaning, the comma should not



be used, as,

This is the place where I was born.

- 17 It is used to separate an Adverbial Clause from its Principal Clause, as,  
If you finish your work by tomorrow, I shall be satisfied.  
When the Adverbial Clause follows the Principal Clause, the comma is generally not used; as,  
I shall be satisfied if you finish your work by tomorrow.
- 18 If there is a composite name at the end of a list, it should be separated by placing a comma before the conjunction 'and' from the rest of the list, as,  
We shall visit Batras, Aroras, Mittals, Grovers, and Ram and Sons.
- 19 It is used after each of two Prepositions or Adjectives used with a single noun; as,  
Reena is obedient to and afraid of, her parents.  
My neighbour is hardworking, but not a wise man.
- 20 It is used to separate each group of three consecutive figures starting from the right, as,  
20, 365, 241.
- 21 It is used to separate phrases like 'God Willing', 'in fact', 'after all' etc if they occur in the beginning of a sentence, as,  
God willing, we will be successful this time.  
In fact, he is a great admirer of Rajiv Gandhi.  
At last, he came to my help.
22. It is used to separate words 'yes', 'no', 'please', 'thank you', well etc, as,  
Yes, Geeta has done her homework.  
No, I am not ready to help you at all.  
Help me solve this sum, please.  
I am quite well, thank you.
- 23 It is used when the normal order of words in a sentence is inverted for the purpose of emphasis or stress; as,  
He went to see the circus show without the knowledge of his parents.  
Without the knowledge of his parents, he went to see the circus show.
24. It is used to separate the date of the month from the year, as,  
I was born on 20th December, 1935.  
India became Republic on January 26, 1950.





- 25 It is used to separate the number and street from the place in the address or heading of a letter, as,  
**2707, Dr. Mukherji Nagar, Delhi-110 009**
- 26 It is used after the salutation and subscription in a letter, as,  
 My dear Susheel,  
 Yours sincerely,
- 27 It is used to mark off question tags, as,  
**You can't read, can you?**
- 28 It is used before a continuative Relative Clause; as,  
**I met your sister, who told me about your illness.**
29. It is used to lay emphasis when a word is repeated, as,  
**It is an old, old story.**  
**He was gentle, too gentle.**
30. Commas are usually inserted between Adjectives coming before a noun, as,  
**An old, weak woman.**  
 But the comma is not used when the last adjective has a closer relation to the noun than the other  
**A weak old woman.**
- 31 It is used at any place when it helps to make the sense of the sentence more clear, as,  
**He was travelling in a truck with a friend, and a dog in the chain.**

### 3

## SEMICOLON

( ; )

The semicolon is a larger pause than the comma, but shorter than a full stop.

1. It is used to separate the coordinate clauses of a compound sentence, when they contain a comma, as,  
**As Caesar loved me, I weep for him; as he was fortunate, I rejoice at it; as he was valiant, I honour him; but as he was ambitious, I slew him.**
- 2 It is used to separate a series of loosely related clauses not joined by conjunction, as,  
**Reading makes a full man; speaking, a ready man; writing; an exact man.**
3. It is used between items in series, if the items contain commas, as,



The following office bearers of the Association were present at the meeting: Mr. Ram Lal, President, Mr. Sham Lal, Secretary; Mr. Sandeep Arora, the Treasurer.

- 4 It is used to lay emphasis on clauses in a sentence, as,  
Indian people have differed; they have quarrelled; they have even fought with arms; but they remain Indian
- 5 It is used to separate pair of words each of which is separated by a comma, as,  
refrain, abstain; goal, gaol; male, mail; peal, peel.
- 6 It is used before the words and phrases—namely, that is, for example, besides, etc., when they are used to introduce an explanation or an example, as,  
There are three things necessary to free thinking; namely, security, leisure and society.  
Jai Prakash Narain was a great freedom fighter, besides, he was a great social reformer.
- 7 It is used to separate coordinate clauses joined by the conjunctions—for, therefore, while, otherwise, now, nevertheless, only, whereas, then, so, yet etc., as,  
You must be careful; otherwise you can get into trouble  
He could not climb the peak; for he did not have oxygen.

## 4

### COLON

( : )

The colon represents a longer pause than a semicolon, but shorter pause than a Full Stop

- 1 It is used to introduce a quotation or a speech, as,  
Vijaylaxmi Pandit says : Never allow a situation to get the better of you, but learn to get the better of the situation.
- 2 It is used to separate two contrasted clauses, as,  
Man proposes; God disposes.
- 3 It is used before enumeration, examples etc., as,  
The following are outstanding players: Azharuddin, Kapil, Amarnath, Gavaskar, Shastri.
- 4 It is used before an additional or appended remark, as,  
Lal Bahadur Shastri was an honest man: such a man was a valuable asset to India.



- 5 It is used to recapitulate a series of previous clauses, as,  
The clouds had shattered, the sun began to shine. it was all clear

## 5

### MARK OF INTERROGATION

( ? )

- 1 It is used in place of the Full Stop at the end of a direct question, as,  
Where do you want to go ?  
But it is not used after an indirect question, as,  
He asked me where I wanted to go
- 2 It is used (often in brackets) to express doubt or uncertainty about a word or phrase immediately following or preceding it, as,  
Netaji Subhash Chandra Bose died ( ? ) in an aircrash.  
They were then boarding a bus (to Delhi?)
- 3 It is used at the end of a sentence that is statement in form but a question in meaning, as,  
"You say that Advani is unpopular?" said he.

## 6

### MARK OF EXCLAMATION

( ! )

- 1 It is used at the end of Exclamatory sentences or words and Phrases expressing sudden feelings and emotions, as,  
What a beautiful child!
- 2 It is often used after an Interjection which has no grammatical relation with any other word in a sentence. Some of the Interjections and the emotion they express are given below

Joy	: Hurrah! Huzza! Ha! Ha!
Sorrow	: Alas! Ah! Ah me!
Surprise	: Oh! What! Good God! Good Heavens!
Approval	: Bravo! Well done! O.K !
Contempt	: Fie! fie! Pooh! For shame!
Calling	: Hallo!
Attention	: Lo! Behold!
Absurdity	: What an idea!
Wish	: Let me come!
Regret	: If only I could come!
Enthusiasm	: I'd love to come!



Pain : I hate her!  
 Command : Go to your class!  
 Warning : Be Cautious!

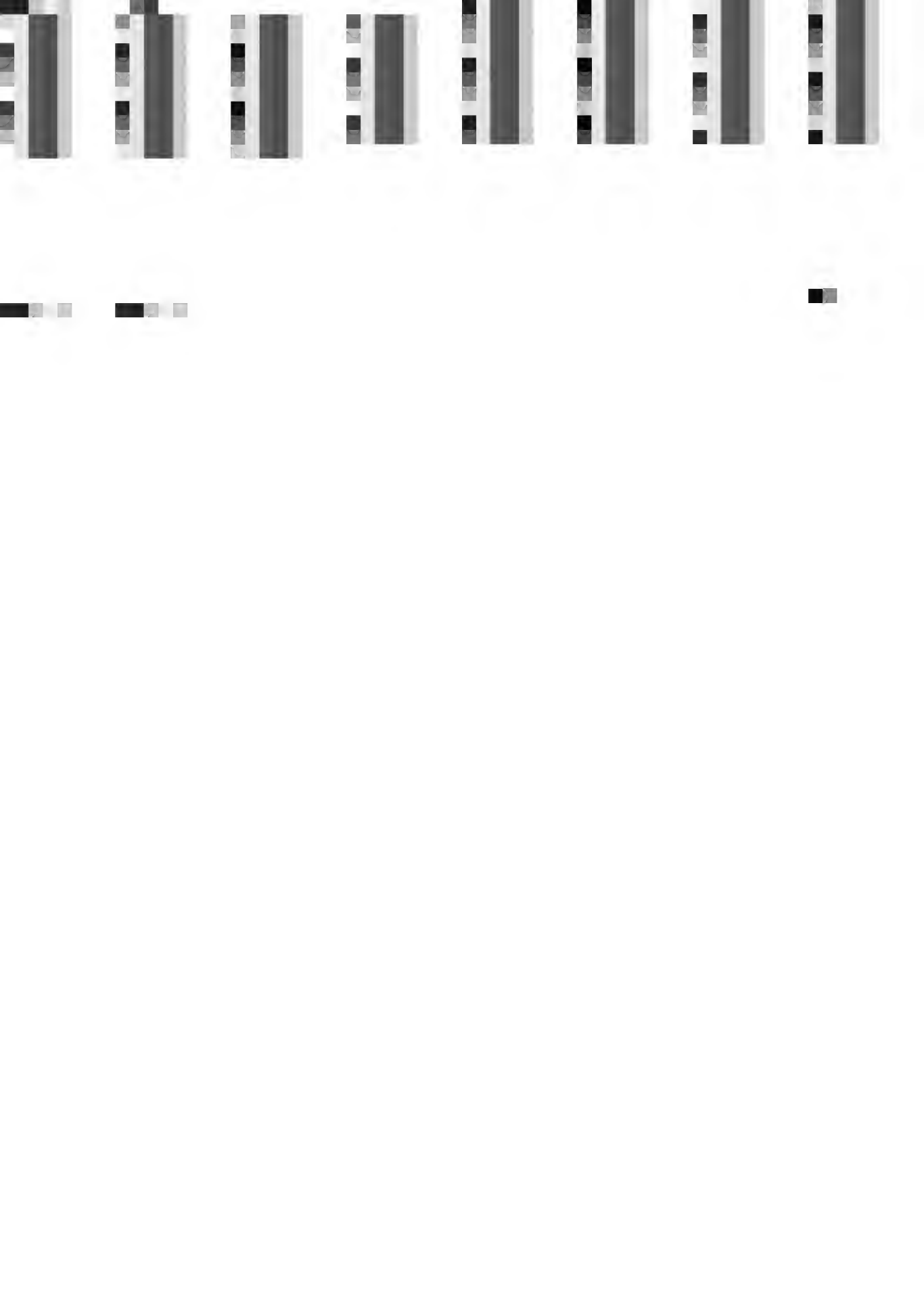
- 3 It is used at the end of Optative Sentences, as,  
 May God bless you!
- 4 It is used after the Noun preceded by 'O' used as Nominative Address, as,  
 O Father! forgive me this time
- 5 When an exclamatory word is repeated the mark of Exclamation is placed at the end of the last word, as,  
 "Quick, quick!" he said to his son.
- 6 Sometimes the exclamation mark is used in place of a question mark when the question has the meaning of an exclamation rather than a question, as,  
 What stupidity is this!  
 Aren't they beautiful!
- 7 Sometimes the mark of exclamation is used in place of a comma in an Imperative Sentence after Nominative of Address for the sake of emphasis, as,  
 Boys! Hurry up.

## 7

### APOSTROPHE

( ' )

- 1 It is used to indicate the Possessive of Nouns and Indefinite Pronouns, as,  
 My sister's book, Your brother's house, One's duty
- 2 It is used to indicate the omission of a letter or letters, as,  
 Don't, It's, can't, ma'am, Hon'ble
- 3 Sometimes it is used to shorten a word, as,  
 Tho' (Though)
- 4 It is used to make plurals of letters and figures, as,  
 Two M.L.A.'s died in the accident yesterday.  
 There are four s's in the word possession.  
 Your 3's and 8's sometimes look alike.
- 5 It comes before the 'S' in singular and plural nouns not ending in 'S', as,  
 boy's books, women's hostel.
- 6 In the case of a familiar name or noun ending in 'S', an Apostrophe is put without an 'S', as,  
 St. James' Church





- 7 It is often omitted in some names, as,  
Batras, Aroras
8. It is also used to indicate a place or business; as,  
barbar's, confectioner's.

## 8

### INVERTED COMMAS

( " " )

Inverted Commas are used to enclose the exact words of a speaker, or a quotation

There are two kinds of Inverted Commas—Single Inverted Commas and Double Inverted Commas

- 1 If a quotation occurs within a quotation, it is marked by single inverted commas, as,  
He said to me, "Gandhiji says : 'To fast means to purify oneself'."
- 2 The closing Inverted Commas should come after any mark of Punctuation which is a part of the quotation, as,  
He said to us, "Be careful!"
- 3 The closing Single Inverted Comma should come before any mark of Punctuation which is not a part of the quotation within quotation, as,  
He said to me, "Have you read Milton's 'Paradise Lost'?"
- 4 Punctuation which divides the Reported Speech is placed inside the Inverted Commas, as,  
"Get out," she said, "and never show me your face again."
- 5 They are used to introduce titles of books etc , as,  
I have read Kalidas's "Shakuntla."
- 6 They are also used to indicate cited words and phrases, as,  
What does "Chain reaction" mean?

## 9

### HYPHEN

( - )

The Hyphen is a shorter line than the Dash

- 1 It is used to connect the part of a Compound word, as,  
Son-in-law, home-coming, stone-blind
- 2 The use of the Hyphen for joining words to make compound words is no longer in vogue in English, especially when the elements are of one syllable as in necklace, playground, football, and also in such combinations as in headstrong, countrymen, worldwide.



- 3 The Hyphen must be used where it is unavoidable and where its omission creates ambiguity as in  
earth-shattering, head-light.
- 4 The words that have a syntactic link are also joined with the help of the Hyphen as in  
'Punjabi-speaking people  
Without the Hyphen this expression means Punjabi people who can speak
- 5 It is used to avoid colliding of letters as in  
'ex-examiner.'
- 6 It is also used to join elements to make words where the collision of the same letters would be awkward as in  
'Tail-light, snow-white, ear-ring etc.
- 7 It is also used to avoid such kind of ambiguity, as in  
'sixty-odd apples'
- 8 It is used to link compounds and phrases used attributively as in  
'an over-burdened donkey', and 'birthday candle-lights'
- 9 It is used to make distinction between as in 're-fund' (to provide with fund again) and refund (to pay back money)
- 10 It is used to separate fractional parts, as,  
one-third, two-fifths
- 11 It is used after the prefixes, as,  
Vice-Principal, Co-operation
- 12 It is used to connect the part of a word left unfinished at the end of a line, as,  
There should be a real, sincere and whole-hearted  
approach in solving the national problems

## 10

### DASH

( — )

The Dash is a longer stroke than the Hyphen

- 1 It is used to indicate a break or a sudden change of thought, as,  
If you do not work hard — but what is the use of advising you.  
He is humble, obedient, gentle — but not worth your company.
- 2 It is used to collect a scattered subject, as,  
Friendship, love, loyalty — all have disappeared.  
Money, health, friends — everything he had.



- 3 It is used to repeat a word in the same sentence for the sake of emphasis, as,  
He suffered a crushing defeat—a defeat he will never forget.
- 4 It is used to make a parenthesis, in the middle of main sentences, as,  
I know—and you will agree with me—it is a hard nut to crack.
- 5 It is used to introduce a quotation, as,  
He told the class—honesty and hard work is always rewarded.
- 6 It is used to show the speaker's hesitation, stuttering, stammering, change of mind, indecisiveness or some emotion, as,  
You better come in the evening—well—well—don't come.  
I—I—need you badly.
- 7 It is used to indicate an incomplete statement, as,  
"It is not proper for you \_\_\_\_\_," said he

## 11

### BRACKETS

( ), ( )

Brackets are used to enclose a parenthesis

- 1 They are used to separate from the main parts of the sentence, a Phrase or a clause which does not grammatically belong to it, as,  
Guruji (may his soul rest in peace!) was the best teacher.
- 2 They are used to enclose explanations, extra information, as,  
Shaheed Bhagat Singh (as he always was) a rebel to the core.  
Bangladesh (formerly East Pakistan)
- 3 They are used to enclose optional words, as,  
There are many (apparent) reasons.
- 4 They are used to enclose reference letters or figures, as,  
(1) (a)
- 5 They are used to give references and citations  
Sarat Chandra Chatterjee (1876-1938)  
God is my Partner (contd from pg. 54)



# STATES OF INDIA

STATES	CAPITALS
1 Andhra Pradesh	Hyderabad
2 Arunachal Pradesh	Itanagar
3 Assam	Dispur
4 Bihar	Patna
5 Chhatisgarh	Raipur
6 Delhi*	Delhi* (Rashtriya Rajdhani)
7 Goa	Panaji
8 Gujarat	Gandhi Nagar
9 Haryana	Chandigarh
10 Himachal Pradesh	Shimla
11 Jammu and Kashmir	Srinagar
12 Jharkhand	Ranchi
13 Karnataka	Bangalore
14 Kerala	Tiruvantapuram
15 Madhya Pradesh	Bhopal
16 Maharashtra	Mumbai
17 Manipur	Imphal
18 Meghalaya	Shillong
19 Mizoram	Aizawl
20 Nagaland	Kohima
21 Orissa	Bhubaneshwar
22 Punjab	Chandigarh
23 Rajasthan	Jaipur
24 Sikkim	Gangtok
25 Tamilnadu	Chennai
26 Tripura	Agartala
27 Utranchal	Dehradun
28 Uttar Pradesh	Lucknow
29 West Bengal	Kolkata

# UNION TERRITORIES

UNION TERRITORIES	CAPITALS
1 Andaman and Nicobar Islands	Port Blair
2 Chandigarh	Chandigarh
3 Dadra and Nagar Haveli	Silvassa
4 Daman and Diu	Daman
5 Lakshadweep	Kavaratti
6 Pondicherry	Pondicherry (Puducherra)





This **DICTIONARY** has been specially compiled for students upto 10th standard. More than 21,000 words with their precise meanings are given in alphabetical order. It also covers words from art, natural history, sports, science etc

Contains over 1000 illustrations on special pages showing flags of many countries, dresses of India, kinds of colours, clothes, animals, aircrafts, agricultural tools, houses, various shapes, plants, flowers, musical instruments and modes of transport, means of communication. Several useful appendices listing rules for using capital letters, common abbreviations, punctuation marks, Roman numbers, mathematical symbols, measures of weight and length and famous mountains, bridges and rivers, lakes, cities of the world, countries of the world with their capitals and currencies

This children's novel dictionary is ideal for use at home and school



ISBN 81-87349-5



